Case	e 8:17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE Document 153-2 #:12875	Filed 06/23/23	Page 1 of 3 Page ID
1	ROB BONTA		
2	Attorney General of California P. PATTY LI		
3	Supervising Deputy Attorney General Anna Ferrari		
	CHRISTINA R.B. LÓPEZ		
4	Deputy Attorneys General JOHN D. ECHEVERRIA		
5	Deputy Attorney General State Bar No. 268843		
6	455 Golden Gate Avenue, Suite 11000 San Francisco, CA 94102-7004		
7	Telephone: (415) 510-3479		
8	Fax: (415) 703-1234 E-mail: John.Echeverria@doj.ca.gov		
9	Attorneys for Defendant Rob Bonta, in his official capacity as Attorney Genero	al	
10	of the State of California		
11	IN THE UNITED STAT	ΓES DISTRICT	COURT
12	FOR THE CENTRAL DIS	STRICT OF CA	LIFORNIA
13	WESTERN	DIVISION	
14			
15	STEVEN RUPP: STEVEN	   Case No. 8:17-	cv-00746-JLS-JDE
16	STEVEN RUPP; STEVEN DEMBER; CHERYL JOHNSON; MICHAEL JONES;		ON OF JOHN D.
	CHRISTOPHER SÉIFERT;	<b>ECHEVERRI</b>	IA IN SUPPORT OF
17	ALFONSO VALENCIA; TROY WILLIS; and CALIFORNIA RIFLE	<b>PLAINTIFFS</b>	F'S OPPOSITION TO ' MOTION FOR
18	& PISTOL ASSOCIATION, INCORPORATED,	SUMMARY J	JUDGMENT
19	Plaintiffs,	[Dkt. 150]	
20		Date: J	July 28, 2023
21	v.	Courtroom: 8	10:30 a.m. 3A
22	ROB BONTA, in his official capacity	Judge: I	Hon. Josephine L. Staton None set
23	as Attorney General of the State of California; and DOES 1-10,	Action Filed:	
24	Defendants.		
25			
26			
27			
28			

- I, John D. Echeverria, hereby declare and state the following:
- 1. I am a Deputy Attorney General at the California Department of Justice and serve as counsel to Defendant Rob Bonta, in his official capacity as Attorney General of the State of California ("Defendant"), in the above-titled matter. I make this declaration in support of Defendant's Opposition to Plaintiffs' Motion for Summary Judgement. Unless otherwise stated, I have personal knowledge of the facts set forth herein and am competent to testify thereto.
- 2. In support of Defendant's Motion for Summary Judgment, Dkt. 149, Defendant relied on Defendant's Exhibits 1 through 46, filed previously in support of and in opposition to the prior motions for summary judgment, *see* Dkts. 76, 90.
- 3. In support of Defendant's Motion for Summary Judgment, Defendant also submitted Defendant's Exhibits 47 through 87. *See* Dkt. 151.
- 3. Attached hereto are true and accurate copies of the following additional exhibits, which Defendant relies on in support of the concurrently filed Defendant's Opposition to Plaintiff's Motion for Summary Judgment:

Exhibit Number	<b>Document Description</b>	Page Number
88	Deposition of Mark T. Hanish, <i>Oregon</i>	3030-
	Firearms Fed'n v. Brown, D. Or. No. 2:22-cv-	3057
	01815-IM (Jan. 13, 2023) (excerpts)	
89	Email from Sean Brady to John D. Echeverria,	3058-
	dated March 3, 2023	3061
90	Am. Ass'n for Public Opinion Research, The	3062-
	Code of Professional Ethics and Practices	3070
	(2020)	
91	Deposition of Gary D. Kleck, Oregon	3071-
	Firearms Fed'n v. Brown, D. Or. No. 2:22-cv-	3080
	01815-IM (Jan. 25, 2023) (excerpts)	
92	Nat'l Shooting Sports Found., Modern	3081-
	Sporting Rifle Comprehensive Consumer	3162
	Report (2022)	
93	U.S. Dep't of Justice, Bureau of Alcohol,	3163-
	Tobacco, Firearms & Explosives, Firearms	3191
	Commerce in the United States: Annual	
	Statistical Update 2021 (2021)	

			#:12877	
1		xhibit ımber	<b>Document Description</b>	Page Number
2		94	Ltr. From Stephanie M. Boucher, Chief,	3192-
3			Disclosure Division, ATF, to Jeffrey E. Folloder, Feb. 24, 2016	3193
4		95	Darrell A.H. Miller & Jennifer Tucker,	3194-
5			Common, Use, Lineage, and Lethality, 55 U.C. Davis L. Rev. 2495 (2022)	3213
6		96	Deposition of Ashley Hlebinsky, Oregon	3214-
7			Firearms Fed'n v. Brown, D. Or. No. 2:22-cv-01815-IM (Jan. 20, 2023) (excerpts)	3234
,		97	Deposition of Clayton Cramer, <i>Oregon</i>	3235-
8		<i>)</i>	Firearms Fed'n v. Brown, D. Or. No. 2:22-cv-	3254
9			01815-IM (Jan. 19, 2023) (excerpts)	
7		98	Second Declaration of Clayton Cramer,	3255-
10			Oregon Firearms Fed'n v. Brown, D. Or.	3307
11		0.0	No. 2:22-cv-01815-IM (Dec. 19, 2022)	2200
11		99	Declaration of Yvette Glover, <i>Miller v. Bonta</i> ,	3308-
12			No. 19-cv-1537 BEN-JLB (S.D. Cal. Dec. 15, 2020)	3311
13				
14	I ded	clare ur	nder penalty of perjury under the laws of the Unite	ed States of
15	America that the foregoing is true and correct.			
16	Executed on June 23, 2023, at San Francisco, California.			
17				
18				
19	/s/ John D. Echeverria			
	John D. Echeverria			
20	1			~ .

Deputy Attorney General

# **EXHIBIT 88**

### **Deposition of Mark T. Hanish**

Oregon Firearms Federation, Inc., et al. v. Brown, et al.

January 13, 2023



206.287.9066 | 800.846.6989

1325 Fourth Avenue, Suite 1840, Seattle, Washington 98101

www.buellrealtime.com

email: info@buellrealtime.com



Mark T. Hanish

	Page 1
UNITED STATES DIST DISTRICT OF O PORTLAND DIV	REGON
OREGON FIREARMS FEDERATION, INC., et al.,	)
Plaintiffs, v.	) ) Case Nos. ) 2:22-cv-01815-IM,
KATE BROWN, et al.,  Defendants.	) 3:22-cv-01859-IM, ) 3:22-cv-01862-IM, ) 3:22-CV-01869-IM,
	) )
(Continued)	
* VIDEOCONFERE VIDEOTAPED DEPOSITION UPON OF EXPERT MARK T. HAN	ORAL EXAMINATION
Witness locate	d in:
Phoenix, Ari	zona
* All participants appeared	via videoconference *
DATE TAKEN: JANUARY 13, 2023	
REPORTED BY: Tia B. Reidt, Wash Oreg	ington RPR, CSR #2798 on #22-0001

Mark T. Hanish

```
Page 2
1
                (Continued)
2
      MARK FITZ, et al.,
3
                       Plaintiffs,
             V.
4
      ELLEN F. ROSENBLUM, et al.,
5
                       Defendants.
6
      KATERINA B. EYRE, et al.,
                       Plaintiffs,
7
             V.
8
      ELLEN F. ROSENBLUM, et al.,
                       Defendants.
9
      DANIEL AZZOPARDI, et al.,
10
                       Plaintiffs,
             V.
11
      ELLEN F. ROSENBLUM, et al.,
12
                       Defendants.
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
```

Mark T. Hanish

ir.	Page 3
1	APPEARANCES
2	For the Eyre Plaintiffs:
3	SHAWN M. LINDSAY
4	JURISLAW, LLP Three Centerpointe Drive, Suite 160
5	Lake Oswego, OR 97035 (503) 968-1475
6	Shawn@jurislawyer.com
7	For Fitz and Azzopardi Plaintiffs:
8	JAMES L. BUCHAL
9	MURPHY & BUCHAL, LLP P.O. Box 86620
10	Portland, OR 97286 (503) 227-1011
11 12	Jbuchal@mbllp.com
13	For Oregon Firearms Federation:
	LEONARD WILLIAMSON VAN NESS WILLIAMSON
14	960 Liberty Street SE, Suite 100 Salem, OR 97302
15	(503) 365-8800
16 17	L.williamson@vwllp.com
18	For the Proposed Intervenor-Defendant Oregon Alliance for Gun Safety:
19	ZACHARY J. PEKELIS PACIFICA LAW GROUP
20	1191 Second Avenue, Suite 2000
21	Seattle, WA 98101 (206) 245-1700
22	Zach.Pekelis@PacificaLawGroup.com
23	
<ul><li>24</li><li>25</li></ul>	

Mark T. Hanish

ir.	Page 4
1	APPEARANCES CONTINUED
2	
3	For the non-intervenor defendants, governor, the Attorney General, and the superintendent of the Oregon
4	state police:
	BRIAN MARSHALL OREGON DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE
5	SPECIAL LITIGATION UNIT
6	100 SW Market Street Portland, ●R 97201
7	(971) 673-1800 Brian.S.Marshall@doj.state.or.us
8	Videographer:
9	BROOK YOUNG
10	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING 1325 Fourth Avenue, Suite 1840
11	Seattle, WA 98101 (206) 287-9066
12	Brook@BuellRealtime.com
13	
14	
	* * * *
15	
16	
17	
18 19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	
25	

Mark T. Hanish

19				
				Page 5
1	II.	EXAMIN	ATION INDEX	
2	EXAMINATION	BY:	PAGE	
3	Mr. Marshal	L	8, 124	
4	Mr. Pekelis		80	
5	Mr. William	son	118	
6				
7		EXHI	BIT INDEX	
8	EXHIBIT	DESCRIPTION		PAGE
9		Declaration of	Mark Hanich	10
10				
11	EXHIBIT 2	LinkedIn profi	le of Mark Hanish.	
12	EXHIBIT 3	Press release Announces Rele California-Com		67
13 14	EXHIBIT 4	Article titled private equity		72
15				
16				
17				
18	ll			
19				
20				
21				
22				
23				
24				
25				

Mark T. Hanish

	Page 6
1	Phoenix, Arizona; Friday, January 13, 2023
2	10:15 a.m.
3	-000-
4	
5	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This is the deposition
6	of Mark Hanish in the matters of Oregon Firearms
7	Federation, Inc., versus Brown, et al., Cause Numbers
8	is 2:22-cv-01815-IM and 3:22-cv-01859-IM and
9	3:22-cv-01869-IM and 3:22-cv-01869-IM in the United
10	States District Court for the District of Oregon and
11	was noticed by Brian Marshall.
12	The time now is approximately 10:16 a.m. on
13	this 13th day of January, 2023, and we are appearing
14	via videoconference.
15	My name is Brook Young from Buell Realtime
16	Reporting, LLC, located at 1325 4th Avenue, Suite 1840,
17	in Seattle, Washington 98101.
18	Will counsel and all present please identify
19	themselves for the record.
20	MR. MARSHALL: Good morning.
21	I'm Assistant Attorney General Brian Marshall
22	for the State defendants, the governor, the Attorney
23	General, and the superintendent of the state police.
24	MR. WILLIAMSON: Good morning.
25	This is Leonard Williamson from the law firm
- 29	

Mark T. Hanish

	Page 7
1	VanNess Williamson in Salem, Oregon. I'm here
2	representing the •FF versus Governor Brown.
3	MR. PEKELIS: This is Zach Pekelis with
4	the law firm Pacifica Law Group in Seattle, Washington,
5	and I represent intervenor defendant Oregon Alliance
6	for Gun Safety.
7	MR. LINDSAY: This is Shawn Lindsay from
8	Juris Law, LLP. I represent the Eyre plaintiffs in one
9	of the consolidated cases.
10	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The court reporter may
11	now swear in the witness.
12	THE COURT REPORTER: Can I please get a
13	stipulation from counsel to swear in the witness, as
14	I'm a Washington state court reporter and notary, and
15	the witness is in Phoenix, Arizona?
16	MR. WILLIAMSON: So stipulated.
17	MR. MARSHALL: So stipulated.
18	Mr. Williamson, I want to confirm that you
19	on the record that you have had an opportunity to
20	convey to the witness the ground rules that I sent to
21	you last night and that there's agreement on those.
22	MR. WILLIAMSON: Correct.
23	
24	///
25	///

Mark T. Hanish

	Page 54
1	magazines break?
2	A. I mean, like I said, it's very subjective to
3	the use of it. They're you know, depending upon how
4	they're dropped or how much they're used. If someone
5	purchases one and, you know, sets it in a safe, it will
6	sit there, you know, fine for quite a period of time.
7	But regular use of it, you know, requires maintenance
8	to it.
9	MR. MARSHALL: Let's go off the record if
10	that's okay with everyone.
11	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Going off the record.
12	The time now is approximately 11:25 a.m.
13	(Pause in the proceedings.)
14	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Back on the record.
15	The time now is approximately 11:42 a.m.
16	BY MR. MARSHALL:
17	Q. Let's all turn to page 149 of Exhibit 1, which
18	is the 2021 National Firearms Survey Updated Analysis,
19	Including Types of Firearms Owned.
20	Mr. Hanish, when did you first encounter this
21	document?
22	A. Several weeks ago in preparation of gathering
23	data for the California case.
24	• How did you find out about it?
25	A. I believe I was searching for it or just

Mark T. Hanish

Page 55 you know, searching for information through the NSSF 1 and online. 2 Are you familiar with other sources of 3 estimates of the number of firearms owned in the United 4 States? 5 Not a particular one that I can point to other Α. 6 than just being in the industry and hearing the 7 estimates year over year for total number of firearms. 8 Why did you choose this report versus others 9 that exist? 10 In this one, finding it seemed to be -- and 11 conferring, again, with reaching out through the NSSF 12 and speaking with them, it was one that they had also 13 said was a good report. 14 Who at NSSF did you talk to? 15 I would have to -- I can look. I mean, I know 16 I spoke with -- I think I conferred with Larry Keane. 17 Do you know what Larry Keane's role was? Q. 18 He's on the -- I don't know his specific role. 19 I know he's on the legal side of NSSF. 20 0. And NSSF is paying you for this testimony? 21 Α. Yes. 22 What other reports did you consider when you 23 were deciding to -- what your testimony would be today? 24

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC 206.287.9066 | \$00.846.6989

Α.

25

The other one that I included in there, the

Mark T. Hanish

Page 56 2004 Chris Koper report, the variety of the annual 1 firearms and manufacturing reports that are available. 2 Q. Okay. 3 And the -- so the 2004 report that you're 4 referring to is the study of the assault weapons ban? 5 Α. Yes, sir. 6 Ο. It's a federal report? 7 Yes. Α. 8 Q. Okay. 9 The manufacturing report is that 2020 page --10 cover page you're talking about? 11 Α. Yes, sir. 12 Were there any reports that you considered 13 that are not attached to your declaration? 14 I mean, I looked through -- I looked through Α. 15 other reports. I attached these because there was 16 information in there that I specifically referenced. 17 What other reports did you review? 18 More of the AFMRs, the Annual Firearms 19 Manufacturing Reports. I looked through some import 20 21 reports, just general aggregated data to confirm, you know, opinions. 22 So you didn't encounter the 2021 National 23 Firearms Survey in your -- in your day-to-day work? 24 No, I did not. Α. 25

Mark T. Hanish

Page 57 And did you encounter the 2004 study in your 1 day-to-day work? 2 It had been quite some time since I had seen 3 that, but I revisited it with -- with these cases. 4 And did Mr. Keane from NSSF also suggest the 5 2004 report? 6 Α. No. 7 How did you come across that? Q. 8 Α. Just researching. 9 And by researching, you mean searching in 10 Google or did you use something else? 11 Α. No, Google. 12 Did you compare the estimates in the 2021 13 National Firearms Survey to any other sources? 14 Α. Not directly. 15 Do you have any source of information about 16 the 2021 National Firearms Survey other than the 17 information that is in the report itself? 18 Could you say that one more time? 19 have --20 21 0. Do you know anything about the 2021 National Firearms Survey that is not in the report itself? 22 No, other than looking at some of the 23 extensions on there and then, you know, having personal 24 knowledge of some of the things, you know, that all, 25

Mark T. Hanish

Page 58 you know, check out through, you know, just my personal 1 knowledge of it. 2 Q. And by extensions, do you mean the appendices 3 that you included in your report? 4 Yes. Α. 5 And those are part of the original SSRN 6 download? 7 Α. Yes. 8 Have you spoken to Dr. English before? 0. 9 No, I have not spoken to Dr. English. 10 Did you try to speak with Dr. English about 11 this report? 12 I did not. Α. 13 Q. Why not? 14 The one or two pieces of information out of it 15 that, you know, supported my opinion on it is what I 16 referenced out of it, and that was it. 17 Has the 2021 National Firearms Survey been 18 published in a peer-reviewed journal? 19 I do not know. 20 How were the participants for this survey 21 22 recruited? That I remember -- that is in the -- in the 23 document, and I don't know that you want me to read 24 that and requrgitate it. Or is that what you would 25

Mark T. Hanish

Page 59 like? 1 Well -- well, can you correct me if I'm wrong 2 about this? The document doesn't say the number of 3 people who were given the initial screening instrument 4 that did not indicate what pieces of outdoor equipment 5 they used; is that right? 6 That, I can't - I would have to find the 7 page on here because I remember there was a significant 8 number that they screened, and then there was some 9 discrimination or some discriminator questions to get 10 down to the folks that own firearms to be relevant to 11 the survey. 12 Q. Are you familiar --13 Α. (Speaking simultaneously.) 14 Sorry. Q. 15 Are you familiar with the term "nonresponse 16 bias"? 17 No. Α. 18 Are you an expert in survey methodology? 19 0. Α. No. 20 21 Are you familiar with -- with firearms ownership on kind of a nationwide basis, or are you 22 more familiar with particular geographies? 23 I think that would depend upon the particular 24 question as far as -- I mean, I'm familiar in this 25

Mark T. Hanish

Page 60 geographic region, but I've also managed sales across 1 the country for, you know, larger trends. 2 Do you have a greater understanding of the 3 western United States than the rest of the United 4 States? 5 I mean, I'm more familiar with, obviously, the Α. 6 territory and terrain. But I've traveled the country 7 and had dealers in -- you know, across the entire 8 country. 9 Would you say you're most familiar with 10 Arizona? 11 Α. Yes. 12 You've lived there your whole life; right? 13 0. Α. Yes. 14 And are you relatively familiar with 15 California? 16 Yes. Α. 17 Can we look at page 27 of the report, which is 18 page 175 of Exhibit 1. 19 Feel free to look at any other pages, 20 21 Mr. Hanish, but I'm just looking at this table which appears to report the results of the number of what we 22 call large-capacity magazines that are owned by 23 firearms owners in each state. 24 Α. Okay. 25

Mark T. Hanish

Page 61 I see Arizona as having a 47.5 percent number 1 and California as having a 53.8 percent number. 2 Do you agree with that? 3 Yes, I see those. Α. 4 Does that seem odd to you? 0. 5 Not particularly. I mean, California has a Α. 6 huge firearms-owning population. I want to say at one 7 point in time when I was at FN, they were 17 to 8 19 percent of the firearm consumption in the country. 9 So it is a -- there is a significant number of qun 10 owners there. 11 Q. Let me focus you on the -- on the particular 12 column I'm talking about: Owned 11-plus capacity 13 magazines --14 A. Yes. 15 -- the top of this. 16 So am I correct that in California, except for 17 one week, there was no legal purchase of 11-plus 18 capacity magazines since 1994 in that state? 19 Well, they could purchase them. I think 20 California's law went into effect in 2000. So they 21 could purchase high-capacity magazines up until 2000. 22 They weren't -- they weren't banned by the 23 assault weapons ban in the 1994 to 2004? 24 But that wasn't the purchase, sale or Α. 25

Mark T. Hanish

Page 62

That was just the manufacture. So they were still -- there were millions and millions in circulation, and there was still millions being

imported. I think in '99, there was just shy of 5 million more imported into the US, so they were readily

available in 1999 to residents of California.

0. Okav.

transfer.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

In the last 22 years, how many weeks have large-capacity magazines been available for sale in California?

- Α. One.
- And for Arizona, they have been continuously available since -- for that entire period; correct?
  - Α. Yes.
  - Okay. Q.

Does it strike you as odd that Arizona has a lower ownership rate of large-capacity magazines than California?

A. No, not particularly simply because we have -we may have a broader range of folks that own guns. high-capacity magazines aren't for every firearm. if it's just asking for owning of a firearm, you know, folks here don't necessarily have to have, you know -or even potentially have a high-capacity magazine for some of their hunting guns, their rifles or shotguns.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Mark T. Hanish

Page 63

So I don't think it's a direct correlation between the, you know, 53.8 percent of firearms owners in California versus 47.5 percent firearms owners in Arizona owning a high-capacity magazine.

- Q. So you think it's likely that 54 percent of California gun owners, in fact, own large-capacity magazines despite there being a prohibition on purchase for all but one week in the last 22 years?
  - A. Yeah.
  - Q. Okay.

And then let's talk about Wisconsin at the bottom, 33.6 percent.

Are you aware of any times that large-capacity magazines have not been available in Wisconsin?

- A. No, I'm not aware of any times in Wisconsin.
- Q. And two-thirds of -- of firearm owners have chosen not to own a weapon or a magazine that is a large-capacity magazine; correct?
  - A. Yes.
  - Q. And why would they make that choice?
- A. Having been to Wisconsin quite a bit, the firearms culture there is highly centered around hunting and bird shooting, so two ownership categories that don't really relate into high-capacity magazines.
  - Q. Would you have the same answer for Michigan,

Mark T. Hanish

Page 64 37.1 percent? 1 I have -- actually haven't spent as much time 2 in Michigan, but that would -- it's plausible. I don't 3 have a particular knowledge of Michigan. 4 Q. Let's go back to California for a second. 5 Why do you think it's right that 54 percent of 6 Californian gun owners have -- have a high-capacity 7 magazine? 8 Since it's been so restricted and restrictive Α. 9 to them, I would imagine those that folks have been 10 very particular to get them, you know, when they were 11 able to and, you know, preserve that. 12 Q. Okay. 13 Let's set that aside -- well, it's another 14 part of Exhibit 1, which is paragraph 11. But much --15 that's going back to your original declaration. 16 believe -- that's on page 8 of my copy. 17 Α. All right. I'm at paragraph 11. 18 What? 19 0. Paragraph 11, "AR-15 and civilian popularity." 20 Α. 21 • . Perfect. Yep. You're -- you make some statements about what 22 happened between 1964 and the 1980s. What is the basis 23 of those views? 24 Α. Which statements? About firearms 25

Mark T. Hanish

Page 65 transitioning into fire capacity lower -- or smaller 1 cartridges or ... 2 I'm just talking generally. What is your 3 basis of knowledge about the consumer demand for AR-15s 4 between 1964 and, say, 1994? 5 Looking back at the sales records of Colt and 6 other manufacturers, data that was found on, you know, 7 how many were sold. 8 What data is that? Q. 9 Just some aggregated sales reports by serial 10 number for like Colt rifles, serial numbers by year 11 that people have assembled. 12 Q. Okay. 13 How many were sold in the 1960s? 14 I would have to refer back to it, but it would 15 be -- the thrust of it was since the introduction of 16 those AR designs and imported rifles, the sales 17 gradually increased over time as the rifles became more 18 popular up and then through the assault weapons ban. 19 Do you agree that the AR-15 only represented 20 21 1 percent of firearms sales in 1993? I would -- I don't have enough information in 22 front of me to agree or disagree with that. 23 Q. Okay. 24

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC 206.287.9066 | \$00.846.6989

25

How many sales were there in the 1960s of

Mark T. Hanish

Page 66 AR-15s? 1 In the 1960s when it rolled out, there -- you 2 know, Colt was only manufacturing, you know, a couple 3 thousand a year. 4 And what about in the 1970s? 5 It grew. I would have to find the numbers. Α. 6 mean, it just kind of grew year after year like a 7 standard product does as it gains market acceptance, 8 goes through trials and tribulations and, you know, 9 becomes adopted. And the AR and that style of rival is 10 on a, you know, standard product path of growth. 11 Can you look at ECF -- or at Exhibit 1, 12 That's one of the reports you attached to 13 this, which is page 6 of "Guns Used in Crime." 14 Α. ●kay. 15 In the box, there is -- the box there on that 16 page, page 29 of Exhibit 1, is "How often are assault 17 weapons used in crime." The last paragraph, that 18 partial paragraph on the left-hand column is "In 1993, 19 prior to the passage of the assault weapons ban, the 20

A. Okay.

21

22

23

24

25

- Q. Do you agree with that?
- A. That sounds plausible.

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC 206.287.9066 | \$00.846.6989

ATF reported that 1 percent of the estimated 200

million guns in circulation were assault weapons."

Mark T. Hanish

```
Page 67
          Ο.
              And would that include AR-15s?
 1
              Under their terminology, it sounds like they
 2
     are including AR-15s under the term "assault weapon."
 3
          Q.
              Okay.
 4
              So you agree that before the 1994 bill, only
5
     1 percent of firearms, in their terminology, were
 6
     assault weapons.
 7
              Yes, that's plausible.
8
                   MR. WILLIAMSON: Hey, Brian, for the
9
     record, on page 6, there are actually three columns in
10
     that box.
                Which column are you referring to for the
11
     reporter?
12
                   MR. MARSHALL:
                                  In the box, I'm referring
13
     to the paragraph that spills over from the bottom of
14
    Column 1 to the top of Column 2.
15
                   MR. WILLIAMSON: Got it.
16
                   MR. MARSHALL: That, again, is on page 29
17
     of Exhibit 1.
18
    BY MR. MARSHALL:
19
              Okay.
20
          Q.
              I'm going to send around an Exhibit 3.
21
                   THE COURT REPORTER: Okay.
                                                One moment.
22
     I'll get that marked.
23
                   (Exhibit 3 marked for identification.)
24
                   THE COURT REPORTER: Exhibit 3 has been
25
```

Mark T. Hanish

	Page 68
1	marked.
2	BY MR. MARSHALL:
3	Q. Mr. Hanish, what is Exhibit 3?
4	A. I'm still waiting for it to come in. I'm
5	refreshing diligently.
6	All right. It just popped in.
7	That is an announcement of FN for
8	California-compliant rifles.
9	Q. Does this look like a press release to you?
10	A. Yes.
11	Q. Are you familiar with John Keppeler?
12	A. Yes.
13	Q. Who is that?
14	A. He was the VP of sales when I left.
15	Q. Do you respect him as a professional?
16	A. Yes.
17	Q. What do you are you familiar with the
18	terminology "featureless"?
19	(Reporter clarification.)
20	BY MR. MARSHALL:
21	Q. Are you familiar with the term "featureless"?
22	A. Yes.
23	Q. What does "featureless" mean?
24	A. California bans rifles by their features. So
25	then in order to manufacture a rifle suitable for sale

Mark T. Hanish

Page 69 in the state, it would be sans those features or 1 featureless. 2 And what does "California-legal" mean? Ιs 3 that the same as "California-compliant"? 4 Yes, sir. Α. 5 FN says that this offers the same performance. 6 What does it mean to offer the same performance? 7 I'm trying to find that in here to... 8 It's the second bolded line, "New rifles with 9 featureless stock offer same performance in 10 California-legal package." 11 What would "same performance" mean? 12 I think that's a stretch to call it the same 13 performance. Functionally, the action of the rifle is 14 the same, but the performance of the rifle overall in 15 its intended application or whatever application 16 wouldn't be the same. 17 What does the term "same performance" mean? 18 I'm trying to figure out what -- I would use 19 the term "same performance" if it was, you know, 20 21 identical performance to the other models, but I wouldn't agree that that rifle has the same 22 performance -- a California-legal one has the same 23 performance because you don't have a -- your whole hand 24

BUELL REALTIME REPORTING, LLC 206.287.9066 | \$00.846.6989

has to stay on one side of the rifle, and you have

25

Mark T. Hanish

Page 70

10-round magazines. So depending upon what you're trying to do with it, you absolutely don't get the same performance.

- Q. How does the performance differ?
- A. I mean, the rifles are more difficult to fire, you know, holding your hand completely on one side. And then you have -- over the years, California has had multiple ways of having 10-round magazines of having them fixed in the gun, having the gun via a bullet button having to come apart to reload -- I'm sorry, having a bullet button to use a tool to take a magazine in and out. And there there's been different methods of disassembling the gun to a certain degree to change fixed magazines. So it does not -- it's not the same performance or the same function.
- Q. The holding the weapon on only one side of it, of the gun, is that -- why is that a feature of this weapon?
- A. Why is it a feature? Well, the -- like one of the California rules is you can't have a pistol grip. So to not make it a pistol grip, they started to define that about having your thumb being able to wrap around to the other side. So then there's a stock that completely blocks it off, so you just hold the rifle on one side of it without being able to grisp -- grasp a

Mark T. Hanish

Page 71 pistol grip. 1 Q. That doesn't relate to magazine size; correct? 2 Correct. Α. 3 And that rule doesn't exist in Oregon? 0. 4 Not that I'm aware of, no. Α. 5 With respect to the other difference -- the 6 differences that is in -- the number of rounds that are 7 available and potentially difficult to reload, are 8 those the other differences? 9 Α. Yes. 10 Are there any other differences with a 11 10-round-capacity magazine or what you call a 12 standard-capacity magazine? 13 Is it -- I missed the point of your question. 14 Is there a difference in the magazines? 15 Is there a difference in the performance aside 16 from the number of rounds available and potentially the 17 difficulty to reload and the performance of a 10-round 18 magazine or a larger magazine? 19 A. No, the mechanical function of the action is 20 21 the same. Why would FN have introduced this weapon? 22 To service customers in the state of 23 California. 24 Do you know of any reason why this weapon 25

Mark T. Hanish

	Page 72
1	would not be available in Oregon?
2	A. No.
3	Q. Are do "handgun" and "pistol" have the same
4	meaning?
5	A. Well, I mean, you have revolvers are
6	included in handguns, but a pistol is kind of a more
7	specific term for a handgun.
8	Q. Are all pistols handguns?
9	A. Yes.
10	MR. MARSHALL: I have circulated an
11	Exhibit 4.
12	THE COURT REPORTER: One moment.
13	(Exhibit 4 marked for identification.)
14	THE COURT REPORTER: Exhibit 4 has been
15	marked.
16	THE WITNESS: All right.
17	Got it.
18	BY MR. MARSHALL:
19	Q. Have you reviewed Exhibit 4?
20	A. I mean
21	Q. You just got it. Okay.
22	A. Yeah, I see it.
23	Q. Yeah. Okay.
24	I so you worked at SureFire in 2017?
25	A. Yes.

Mark T. Hanish

	Page 127
1	CERTIFICATE
2	
3	STATE OF WASHINGTON
4	COUNTY OF PIERCE
5	
6	I, Tia Reidt, a Certified Court Reporter in and
7	for the State of Washington, do hereby certify that the
8	foregoing transcript of the deposition of MARK T.
9	HANISH, having been duly sworn, on January 13, 2023, is
10	true and accurate to the best of my knowledge, skill and
11	ability.
12	IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand
13	and seal this 20th day of January, 2023.
14	
15	
16	- Way to Ker at
17	/S/ Tia B. Reidt Tia B. Reidt, RPR, CSR #22-0001
18	NOTARY PUBLIC, State of Washington.
19	My commission expires 5/15/2026.
20	5/15/2020.
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

# **EXHIBIT 89**

### Case 8:17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE Document 153-4 Filed 06/23/23 Page 2 of 4 Page ID #:12908

From: Sean Brady
To: John D. Echeverria

Cc: <u>Anna Ferrari</u>; <u>Christina R Lopez</u>

**Subject:** RE: Rupp v. Bonta, No. 17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE [MA-Interwoven.FID92021]

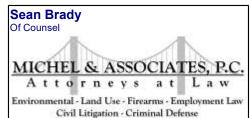
**Date:** Friday, March 3, 2023 2:54:34 PM

Attachments: <u>image001.png</u>

**EXTERNAL EMAIL:** This message was sent from outside DOJ. Please do not click links or open attachments that appear suspicious.

John,

Mr. Hanish did not have access to any non-public information about that survey.



Direct: (562) 216-4464 Main: (562) 216-4444 Fax: (562) 216-4445

Email: <u>sbrady@michellawyers.com</u>
Web: <u>www.michellawyers.com</u>

180 E. Ocean Blvd. Suite 200 Long Beach, CA 90802

This email is confidential and legally privileged. If you received this email by mistake, you are on notice of its status. Please do not copy it, use it for any purposes, or disclose it to anyone. That could violate state and Federal privacy laws. Please notify us by reply email and then delete this message. Please get in touch with us at (562) 216-4444 if you need assistance.

From: John D. Echeverria < John. Echeverria@doj.ca.gov>

**Sent:** Friday, March 3, 2023 1:17 PM

To: Sean Brady <sbrady@michellawyers.com>

Cc: Anna Ferrari < Anna. Ferrari@doj.ca.gov>; Christina R Lopez < Christina. Lopez@doj.ca.gov>

Subject: RE: Rupp v. Bonta, No. 17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE [MA-Interwoven.FID92021]

Hi Sean,

Following up on the below request, there are two versions of English's paper available on SSRN: one posted in July 2021 (linked below) and another revised in September 2022 (cited in Mark Hanish's report). Can you confirm that Mark Hanish did not rely on any data underlying the 2021 firearms survey that English did not mention in either version of the SSRN paper? We want to confirm that Mark Hanish did not have access to data related to the 2021 firearms survey, such as questions asked, responses given, and analysis, that are not available to the public in those two SSRN papers.

Thanks, John

From: Sean Brady <<u>sbrady@michellawyers.com</u>>

Sent: Thursday, February 16, 2023 4:07 PM

To: John D. Echeverria < John. Echeverria@doj.ca.gov >

**Cc:** Anna Ferrari < Anna.Ferrari@doj.ca.gov >; Christina R Lopez < Christina.Lopez@doj.ca.gov >

Subject: RE: Rupp v. Bonta, No. 17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE [MA-Interwoven.FID92021]

**EXTERNAL EMAIL:** This message was sent from outside DOJ. Please do not click links or open attachments that appear suspicious.

John,

Professor English's survey is publicly available and can be downloaded here: <a href="https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract\_id=3887145">https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract\_id=3887145</a>

I will get back to you about Professor Cramer as soon as I have his response.

Regards,



Direct: (562) 216-4464 Main: (562) 216-4444 Fax: (562) 216-4445

Email: <u>sbrady@michellawyers.com</u>
Web: <u>www.michellawyers.com</u>

180 E. Ocean Blvd. Suite 200 Long Beach, CA 90802

This email is confidential and legally privileged. If you received this email by mistake, you are on notice of its status. Please do not copy it, use it for any purposes, or disclose it to anyone. That could violate state and Federal privacy laws. Please notify us by reply email and then delete this message. Please get in touch with us at (562) 216-4444 if you need assistance.

From: John D. Echeverria < John. Echeverria@doj.ca.gov >

**Sent:** Thursday, February 16, 2023 2:56 PM **To:** Sean Brady < sbrady@michellawyers.com >

**Cc:** Anna Ferrari < Anna.Ferrari@doj.ca.gov >; Christina R Lopez < Christina.Lopez@doj.ca.gov >

Subject: Rupp v. Bonta, No. 17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE

Sean,

I write to request that you provide the 2021 National Firearms Survey—including all questions asked and responses given—conducted by William English (one of your experts) and relied on by Mark Hanish (another of your experts). We also request all data relied on/referred to by your expert Clayton Cramer. As you know, we are entitled to all data underlying your experts' opinions pursuant to FRCP 26. Please confirm you will produce the requested survey, results, and data, and when we can expect the production.

Thanks, John

John D. Echeverria
Deputy Attorney General
Office of the California Attorney General
Department of Justice

# Case 8:17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE Document 153-4 Filed 06/23/23 Page 4 of 4 Page ID #:12910

455 Golden Gate Avenue, Suite 11000 San Francisco, CA 94102-7004

Tel: (415) 510-3479 Fax: (415) 703-1234

CONFIDENTIALITY NOTICE: This communication with its contents may contain confidential and/or legally privileged information. It is solely for the use of the intended recipient(s). Unauthorized interception, review, use or disclosure is prohibited and may violate applicable laws including the Electronic Communications Privacy Act. If you are not the intended recipient, please contact the sender and destroy all copies of the communication.

CONFIDENTIALITY NOTICE: This communication with its contents may contain confidential and/or legally privileged information. It is solely for the use of the intended recipient(s). Unauthorized interception, review, use or disclosure is prohibited and may violate applicable laws including the Electronic Communications Privacy Act. If you are not the intended recipient, please contact the sender and destroy all copies of the communication.

### **EXHIBIT 90**

## Case 8:17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE Document 153-5 Filed 06/23/23 Page 2 of 9 Page ID #:12912

#### The Code of Professional Ethics and Practices

- 2 We—the members of the American Association for Public Opinion Research (AAPOR) and its affiliated chapters—subscribe to the
- principles expressed in this document, the AAPOR Code of Professional Ethics and Practices ("the Code"). Our goals are to support
- 4 sound and ethical practice in the conduct of public opinion and survey research and promote the informed and appropriate use of
- 5 research results.

1

17 18

28 29

30 31

32

33

- 6 The Code is based in fundamental ethical principles that apply to the conduct of research regardless of an individual's membership in
- 7 AAPOR or any other organization. Adherence to the principles and actions set out in the Code is expected of all public opinion and
- 8 survey researchers.
- 9 As AAPOR members, we pledge to maintain the highest standards of scientific competence, integrity, accountability, and
- transparency in designing, conducting, analyzing, and reporting our work, and in our interactions with participants (sometimes
- referred to as respondents or subjects), clients, and the users of our research. We pledge to act in accordance with principles of
- basic human rights in research. We further pledge to reject all tasks or assignments that would require activities inconsistent with the
- 13 principles of this Code.
- 14 The Code sets the standard for the ethical conduct of public opinion and survey research at the time of publication.
- Recommendations on best practices for research design, conduct, analysis, and reporting are beyond the scope of the Code but may
- be published separately by AAPOR Executive Council.

#### **Definitions of Terms Used in the Code**

- 1. "Public opinion and survey research" refers to the systematic collection and analysis of information from or about individuals,
- groups, or organizations concerning their behaviors, cognitions, attitudes or other characteristics. It encompasses both quantitative and qualitative research methods, traditional or emerging.
- 22 2. "Participants" refers to individuals whose behaviors, cognitions, attitudes, or other characteristics are measured and analyzed.
- 23 Participants can include individuals representing groups or organizations, and individuals such as minors or those unable to consent
- 24 directly, for whom a parent, legal guardian, or other proxy makes participation decisions or provides information.
- 3. "Personally identifiable information" refers to (i) measurements, records, or other data that can be used alone or in combination to
- distinguish or trace an individual's identity and (ii) any other information that is linkable to an individual (e.g., employment information,
- 27 medical history, academic records).

#### I. Principles of Professional Responsibility in Our Research

- A. Responsibilities to Participants
  - 1. We will avoid practices or methods that may harm, endanger, humiliate, or unnecessarily mislead participants and potential participants.

- 2. We will not misrepresent the purpose of our research or conduct other activities (such as sales, fundraising, or political campaigning) under the guise of conducting research.
  - 3. We recognize that participation in our research is voluntary except where specified by regulation or law. Participants may freely decide, without coercion, whether to participate in the research, and whether to answer any question or item presented to them.
  - 4. We will make no false or misleading claims as to a study's sponsorship or purpose and will provide truthful answers to participants' questions about the research. If disclosure of certain information about the research could endanger or cause harm to persons, could bias responses, or does not serve research objectives, it is sufficient to indicate, in response to participants' questions about the research, that some information cannot be revealed.
  - 5. We recognize the critical importance of protecting the rights of minors and other vulnerable individuals when obtaining participation decisions and conducting our research.
  - 6. We will act in accordance with laws, regulations, and the rules of data owners (providers of research or administrative records previously collected for other purposes) governing the collection, use, and disclosure of information obtained from or about individuals, groups, or organizations.

#### B. Responsibilities When Collecting Personally Identifiable Information

- 1. We recognize the right of participants to be provided with honest and forthright information about how personally identifiable information that we collect from them will be used.
- 2. We recognize the importance of preventing unintended disclosure of personally identifiable information. We will act in accordance with all relevant best practices, laws, regulations, and data owner rules governing the handling and storage of such information. We will restrict access to identifiers and destroy them as soon as they are no longer required, in accordance with relevant laws, regulations, and data owner rules.
- 3. We will not disclose any information that could be used, alone or in combination with other reasonably available information, to identify participants with their data, without participant permission.
- 4. When disclosing personally identifiable data for purposes other than the current research, we will relay to data users any conditions of their use specified in the participant permission we have obtained.
- 5. We understand that the use of our research results in a legal proceeding does not relieve us of our ethical obligation to protect participant privacy and keep confidential all personally identifiable data, except where participants have permitted disclosure.

#### C. Responsibilities to Clients or Sponsors

- 1. When undertaking work for a client, we will hold confidential all proprietary information obtained about the client and about the conduct and findings of the research undertaken for the client, except when the dissemination of the information is expressly authorized by the client.
- 2. We will inform those (partners, co-investigators, sponsors, and clients) for whom we conduct publicly released research studies about AAPOR's Standards for Disclosure in Section III of the Code, and provide information on what should be disclosed in their releases.

3. We will be mindful of the limitations of our expertise and capacity to conduct various types of research and will accept only those research assignments that we can reasonably expect to accomplish within these limitations.

### D. Responsibilities to the Public

- 1. We will disclose to the public the methods and procedures used to obtain our own publicly disseminated research results in accordance with Section III of the Code.
- 2. We will correct any errors in our own work that come to our attention which could influence interpretation of the results. We will make good faith efforts to identify and issue corrective statements to all parties who were presented with the factual misrepresentation or distortions. If such factual misrepresentations or distortions were made publicly, we will correct them in a public forum that is as similar as possible to original data dissemination.
- 3. We will correct factual misrepresentations or distortions of our data or analysis, including those made by our research partners, co-investigators, sponsors, or clients. We will make good faith efforts to identify and issue corrective statements to all parties who were presented with the factual misrepresentations or distortions, and if such factual misrepresentations or distortions were made publicly, we will correct them in a public forum that is as similar as possible. We also recognize that differences of opinion in the interpretation of analysis are not necessarily factual misrepresentations or distortions and will exercise professional judgment in handling disclosure of such differences of opinion.

#### E. Responsibilities to the Profession

- 1. We recognize the importance to the science of public opinion and survey research of disseminating as freely as practicable the ideas and findings that emerge from our research.
- 2. We can point with pride to our membership in AAPOR and adherence to the Code as evidence of our commitment to high standards of ethics in our relations with research participants, our clients or sponsors, the public, and the profession. However, we will not cite our membership in the Association nor adherence to this Code as evidence of professional competence, because the Association does not certify the professional competence of any persons or organizations.

#### II. Principles of Professional Practice in the Conduct of Our Work

A. We will exercise due care in developing research designs, samples, and instruments, and in collecting, processing, and analyzing data, taking all reasonable steps to assure the reliability and validity of results.

- 1. We will recommend and employ only those tools and methods of analysis that, in our professional judgment, are fit for the purpose of the research questions.
- 2. We will not knowingly select research tools and methods of analysis that yield misleading conclusions.
- 3. We will not knowingly make interpretations of research results that are inconsistent with the data available, nor will we tacitly permit such interpretations. We will ensure that any findings we report, either privately or for public release, are a balanced and accurate portrayal of research results.
- 4. We will not knowingly imply that interpretations are accorded greater confidence than the data warrant. When we generalize from samples to make statements about populations, we will only make claims of precision and applicability to broader populations that are warranted by the sampling frames and other methods employed.

- 5. We will not engage in data fabrication or falsification.
- 6. We will accurately describe and attribute research from other sources that we cite in our work, including its methodology, content, comparability, and source.

B. We will describe our methods and findings accurately and in appropriate detail in all research reports, adhering to the standards for disclosure specified in Section III of the Code.

#### III. Standards for Disclosure

Broadly defined, research on public opinion can be conducted using a variety of quantitative and qualitative methodologies, depending on the research questions to be addressed and available resources. Accordingly good professional practice imposes the obligation upon all public opinion and survey researchers to disclose sufficient information about how the research was conducted to allow for independent review and verification of research claims, regardless of the methodology used in the research. Full and complete disclosure for items listed in Section A will be made at the time results are released, either publicly or to a research client, as the case may be. As detailed below, the items listed in Section B, if not immediately available, will be released within 30 days of any request for such materials. If the results reported are based on multiple samples or multiple modes, the preceding items (as applicable) will be disclosed for each.

#### A. Items for Immediate Disclosure

 1. **Data Collection Strategy:** Describe the data collection strategies employed (e.g. surveys, focus groups, content analyses).

2. Who Sponsored the Research and Who Conducted It. Name the sponsor of the research and the party(ies) who conducted it. If the original source of funding is different than the sponsor, this source will also be disclosed.

3. Measurement Tools/Instruments. Measurement tools include questionnaires with survey questions and response options, show cards, vignettes, or scripts used to guide discussions or interviews. The exact wording and presentation of any measurement tool from which results are reported as well as any preceding contextual information that might reasonably be expected to influence responses to the reported results and instructions to respondents or interviewers should be included. Also included are scripts used to guide discussions and semi-structured interviews and any instructions to researchers, interviewers, moderators, and participants in the research. Content analyses and ethnographic research will provide the scheme or guide used to categorize the data; researchers will also disclose if no formal scheme was used.

4. **Population Under Study.** Survey and public opinion research can be conducted with many different populations including, but not limited to, the general public, voters, people working in particular sectors, blog postings, news broadcasts, an elected official's social media feed. Researchers will be specific about the decision rules used to define the population when describing the study population, including location, age, other social or demographic characteristics (e.g., persons who

- 5. **Method Used to Generate and Recruit the Sample.** The description of the methods of sampling includes the sample design and methods used to contact or recruit research participants or collect units of analysis (content analysis).
  - a. Explicitly state whether the sample comes from a frame selected using a probability-based methodology (meaning selecting potential participants with a known non-zero probability from a known frame) or if the sample was selected using non-probability methods (potential participants from opt-in, volunteer, or other sources).
  - b. Probability-based sample specification should include a description of the sampling frame(s), list(s), or method(s).
    - i. If a frame, list, or panel is used, the description should include the name of the supplier of the sample or list and nature of the list (e.g., registered voters in the state of Texas in 2018, pre-recruited panel or pool).
    - ii. If a frame, list, or panel is used, the description should include the coverage of the population, including describing any segment of the target population that is not covered by the design.
  - c. For surveys, focus groups, or other forms of interviews, provide a clear indication of the method(s) by which participants were contacted, selected, recruited, intercepted, or otherwise contacted or encountered, along with any eligibility requirements and/or oversampling.
  - d. Describe any use of quotas.
  - e. Include the geographic location of data collection activities for any in-person research.
  - f. For content analysis, detail the criteria or decision rules used to include or exclude elements of content and any approaches used to sample content. If a census of the target population of content was used, that will be explicitly stated.
  - g. Provide details of any strategies used to help gain cooperation (e.g., advance contact, letters and scripts, compensation or incentives, refusal conversion contacts) whether for participation in a survey, group, panel, or for participation in a particular research project. Describe any compensation/incentives provided to research subjects and the method of delivery (debit card, gift card, cash).
- 6. **Method(s) and Mode(s) of Data Collection.** Include a description of all mode(s) used to contact participants or collect data or information (e.g., CATI, CAPI, ACASI, IVR, mail, Web for survey; paper and pencil, audio or video recording for qualitative research, etc.) and the language(s) offered or included. For qualitative research such as in-depth interviews and focus groups, also include length of interviews or the focus group session.
- 7. **Dates of Data Collection.** Disclose the dates of data collection (e.g., data collection from January 15 through March 10 of 2019). If this is a content analysis, include the dates of the content analyzed (e.g., social media posts between January 1 and 10, 2019).

- 8. Sample Sizes (by sampling frame if more than one frame was used) and (if applicable) Discussion of the Precision of the Results.
  - a. Provide sample sizes for each mode of data collection (for surveys include sample sizes for each frame, list, or panel used).
  - b. For probability sample surveys, report estimates of sampling error (often described as "the margin of error") and discuss whether or not the reported sampling error or statistical analyses have been adjusted for the design effect due to weighting, clustering, or other factors.
  - c. Reports of non-probability sample surveys will only provide measures of precision if they are defined and accompanied by a detailed description of how the underlying model was specified, its assumptions validated, and the measure(s) calculated.
  - d. If content was analyzed using human coders, report the number of coders, whether inter-coder reliability estimates were calculated for any variables, and the resulting estimates.
- 9. **How the Data Were Weighted.** Describe how the weights were calculated, including the variables used and the sources of the weighting parameters.
- 10. How the Data Were Processed and Procedures to Ensure Data Quality. Describe validity checks, where applicable, including but not limited to whether the researcher added attention checks, logic checks, or excluded respondents who straight-lined or completed the survey under a certain time constraint, any screening of content for evidence that it originated from bots or fabricated profiles, re-contacts to confirm that the interview occurred or to verify respondent's identity or both, and measures to prevent respondents from completing the survey more than once. Any data imputation or other data exclusions or replacement will also be discussed. Researchers will provide information about whether any coding was done by software or human coders (or both); if automated coding was done, name the software and specify the parameters or decision rules that were used.
- 11. A General Statement Acknowledging Limitations of the Design and Data Collection. All research has limitations and researchers will include a general statement acknowledging the unmeasured error associated with all forms of public opinion research.
- B. Additional Items for Disclosure. After results are reported, we will make the following items available within 30 days of any request for such materials:
  - 1. Procedures for managing the membership, participation, and attrition of the panel, if a pool, panel, or access panel was used. This should be disclosed for both probability and non-probability surveys relying on recruited panels of participants.

- 2. Methods of interviewer or coder training and details of supervision and monitoring of interviewers or human coders. If machine coding was conducted, include description of the machine learning involved in the coding.
- 3. Details about screening procedures, including any screening for other surveys or data collection that would have made sample or selected members ineligible for the current data collection (e.g., survey, focus group, interview) will be disclosed (e.g., in the case of online surveys if a router was used).
- 4. Any relevant stimuli, such as visual or sensory exhibits or show cards. In the case of surveys conducted via self-administered computer-assisted interviewing, providing the relevant screen shot(s) is strongly encouraged, though not required.
- 5. Summaries of the disposition of study-specific sample records so that response rates for probability samples and participation rates for non-probability samples can be computed. If response or cooperation rates are reported, they will be computed according to AAPOR Standard Definitions. If dispositions cannot be provided, explain the reason(s) why they cannot be disclosed, and this will be mentioned as a limitation of the study.
- 6. The unweighted sample size(s) on which one or more reported subgroup estimates are based.

7. Specifications adequate for replication of indices or statistical modeling included in research reports.

C. Access to Datasets

Reflecting the fundamental goals of transparency and replicability, AAPOR members share the expectation that access to datasets and related documentation will be provided to allow for independent review and verification of research claims upon request. In order to protect the privacy of individual respondents, such datasets will be de-identified to remove variables that can reasonably be expected to identify a respondent. Datasets may be held without release for a period of up to one year after findings are publicly released to allow full opportunity for primary analysis. Those who commission publicly disseminated research have an obligation to disclose the rationale for why eventual public release or access to the datasets is not possible, if that is the case.

#### D. AAPOR Standards Complaint

If any of our work becomes the subject of a formal investigation of an alleged violation of this Code, undertaken with the approval of the AAPOR Executive Council, we will provide additional information on the research study in such detail that a fellow researcher would be able to conduct a professional evaluation of the study.

### **EXHIBIT 91**

## **Deposition of Gary D. Kleck**

Oregon Firearms Federation, Inc., et al. v. Brown, et al.

January 25, 2023



206.287.9066 | 800.846.6989

1325 Fourth Avenue, Suite 1840, Seattle, Washington 98101 <u>www.buellrealtime.com</u>

email: info@buellrealtime.com



Gary D. Kleck

	Page 1
IN THE UNITED STATES	
FOR THE DISTRICT	OF OREGON
OREGON FIREARMS FEDERATION, INC., et al.,  Plaintiffs,  v.  KATE BROWN, et al.,  Defendants.	) ) ) Case No. ) 2:22-cv-01815-IM ) 3:22-cv-01859-IM ) 3:22-cv-01862-IM ) 3:22-cv-01869-IM )
(Continued)	) ) )
* VIDEOCONFERI VIDEOTAPED DEPOSITION UPOI OF EXPER GARY D. KI	N ORAL EXAMINATION I
Witness locate	ed in:
Tallahassee, I	Florida
* All participants appeared	via videoconference *
DATE TAKEN: January 25, 2023 REPORTED BY: Tia B. Reidt, Wash Oreg	hington RPR, CSR #2798 gon #22-0001

Gary D. Kleck

		Page 2
1 2	(Continued)	)
3	MARK FITZ, et al.,	) )
4	Plaintiffs, v.	) ) )
5	ELLEN F. ROSENBLUM, et al.,	)
6	Defendants.	)
7	KATERINA B. EYRE, et al.,	)
8 9	Plaintiffs, v.	) )
10	ELLEN F. ROSENBLUM, et al.,	)
11	Defendants.	)
12	DANIEL AZZOPARDI, et al.,	)
13	Plaintiffs, v.	)
14 15	ELLEN F. ROSENBLUM, et al.,	)
15 14	Defendants.	)
16 17 18		
19		
20 21		
22		
23		
24 25		
_0		

Gary D. Kleck

	Page 3			
1	APPEARANCES			
2	For Oregon Firearms Federation:			
3	LEONARD WILLIAMSON VAN NESS WILLIAMSON			
4	960 Liberty Street SE, Suite 100 Salem, OR 97302			
5	(503) 365-8800 L.williamson@vwllp.com			
6				
7 8	For the non-intervenor defendants, governor, the Attorney General, and the superintendent of the Oregon state police:			
9	BRIAN MARSHALL			
10	OREGON DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE SPECIAL LITIGATION UNIT			
11	100 SW Market Street Portland, OR 97201 (971) 673-1800			
12	Brian.S.Marshall@doj.state.or.us			
13	For the Proposed Intervenor-Defendant Oregon Alliance			
14	For Gun Safety:			
15	ZACHARY J. PEKELIS W. SCOTT FERRON			
16	PACIFICA LAW GROUP 1191 Second Avenue, Suite 2000			
17	Seattle, WA 98101 (206) 245-1700			
18	Zach.Pekelis@PacificaLawGroup.com			
19	Videographer:			
20	BROOK YOUNG			
21	Buell Realtime Reporting 1325 Fourth Avenue, Suite 1840			
22	Seattle, WA 98101 (206) 287-9066			
23	Brook@BuellRealtime.com			
24	* * * *			
25				

Gary D. Kleck

Page 6 Tallahassee, Florida; Wednesday, January 25, 2023 1 9:38 a.m. 2 -000-3 4 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This is the deposition 5 of Gary Kleck in the matter of Oregon Firearms 6 Federation, Inc., et al., versus Brown, et al., Cause 7 Numbers 2:22-cv-01815-IM, and 3:22-cv-01859-IM, and 8 3:22-cv-01862-IM, and 3:22-cv-01869-IM in the United 9 States District Court for the District of Oregon and 10 was noticed by Brian Marshall. 11 The time now is approximately 9:38 a.m. on 12 this 25th day of January, 2023, and we are appearing 13 via videoconference. 14 My name is Brook Young from Buell Realtime 15 Reporting, LLC, located at 1325 4th Avenue, 16 Suite Number 1840, in Seattle, Washington 98101. 17 Will Counsel and all present please identify 18 themselves for the record. 19 MR. MARSHALL: Brian Marshall, Oregon 20 Department of Justice for the State defendants in the 21 four consolidated cases. 22 MR. WILLIAMSON: Leonard Williamson for 23 OFF plaintiffs and other consolidated plaintiffs. 24 MR. PEKELIS: Zach Pekelis for 25

Gary D. Kleck

	Page 7				
1	Intervenor-Defendant Oregon Alliance For Gun Safety,				
2	Pacifica Law Group in Seattle.				
3	MR. FERRON: And Scott Ferron, also with				
4	Pacifica Law Group in Seattle.				
5	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The court reporter may				
6	now swear in the witness.				
7	THE COURT REPORTER: And can I please get				
8	a stipulation on the record from counsel to swear in				
9	the witness, as I am a Washington state court reporter				
10	and notary, and the witness is in Florida?				
11	MR. MARSHALL: So stipulated.				
12	MR. WILLIAMSON: So stipulated. Thank				
13	you.				
14	MR. PEKELIS: Yes, stipulated.				
15	GARY D. KLECK,				
16	Having been first duly sworn by the				
17	Certified Court Reporter, was deposed as follows:				
18					
19					
20	EXAMINATION				
21	BY MR. MARSHALL:				
22	Q. Professor Kleck, at the beginning, I just want				
23	to designate your declaration in this case as				
24	Exhibit 33. It's a 59-page document that I emailed you				
25	this morning that is was filed as ECF 76 in the				

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Gary D. Kleck

Page 76

the criticisms, which is not a scholarly practice. You know, scholars will respond to criticism with some kind of a rebuttal, but those who are big fans of the notion that defensive gun use is rare simply don't respond.

- Q. Are you familiar with William English of Georgetown University?
  - A. Yeah. Yeah.
- Q. Are you familiar with the 2021 National Firearms Survey he's posted on SSRN?
  - A. Yeah.
  - Q. What do you think of that survey?
  - A. I don't think you can rely on it.
    - Q. Why not?
- A. He's vague about exactly how he developed his sample. And there's nothing in his report to contradict the assumption that what he had was a self-selected sample, where people were in effect -- who arrived at, let's say, a website were invited to participate. And that's not a valid sample technique to generate a sample that's representative of the larger US population.
  - Q. Why does that matter?
- A. Well, because you can't then generalize the results from your sample to the population as a whole. You only know, well, this was what was true in my

Gary D. Kleck

Page 77

sample, which was to some extent self-selected, but you can't know that it applies in any way, shape, or form, to the US population as a whole.

- Q. Do you have other concerns with with the 2021 National Firearms Survey that Dr. English posted on SSRN?
  - A. No. That's sufficient.
- Q. Without -- without that information that is missing, you would not rely on that survey for any purpose?
  - A. That is correct. I would not rely.
- Q. Your thesis is that -- about the NRA defensive use data, that NRA staff intentionally omit stories of defensive gun use that have greater than ten rounds fired?
- A. I think they omit any kind of an incident that would make defensive gun use look less reputable, less responsible. If there's an excessive number of rounds fired, they would be very reluctant to include that among the incidents they publicize by putting it into the armed citizen column.
- Q. Why do you think that firing more than ten rounds is excessive?
- A. Well, it's unusual, for starters. And many people would interpret it as indiscriminate fire. They

Gary D. Kleck

Page 151 CERTIFICATE 1 2 STATE OF WASHINGTON 3 COUNTY OF PIERCE 4 5 I, Tia Reidt, a Certified Court Reporter in and 6 for the State of Washington, do hereby certify that the 7 foregoing transcript of the deposition of GARY D. KLECK, 8 9 having been duly sworn, on January 25, 2023, is true and accurate to the best of my knowledge, skill and ability. 10 Reading and signing was requested pursuant to 11 FRCP Rule 30(e). 12 IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand 13 and seal this 1st day of February, 2023. 14 15 16 17 18 19 /S/ Tia B. Reidt Tia B. Reidt, RPR, CSR #22-0001 NOTARY PUBLIC, State of 20 Washington. My commission expires 21 5/15/2026. 22 23 24 25

### **EXHIBIT 92**



#### Copyright: ©2022 National Shooting Sports Foundation

For all client unique research, copyright is assigned to said client. All report findings contained within are the property of the client (NSSF), who is free to use this information as desired. However, it is recommended that the client contact *Sports Marketing Surveys*, prior to reproduction or transmission for clarification of findings, analysis, or recommendations.

#### Disclaimer:

While proper due care and diligence has been taken in the preparation of this document, *Sports Marketing Surveys* cannot guarantee the accuracy of the information contained and does not accept any liability for any loss or damage caused as a result of using information or recommendations contained within this document.

Sports Marketing Surveys USA 6650 West Indiantown Road, Suite 220, Jupiter, Florida 33458, USA

www.sportsmarketingsurveys.com

+1 561 427 0647 c. 772 341 6711

### Table of Contents

Executive Summary	3
Methodology	9
1. Experience with MSRs	10
2. Most Recently Acquired MSR	18
3. MSR Usage and Activities	39
4. MSR User Profiles	51
5. Clusters/Segmentation	61
6. Sample Profile	71

### **Executive Summary**

#### **EXPERIENCE WITH MSRs**

- Ownership & Platform: The median MSR user owns nearly 4 MSRs, with 97% of owners saying they own an AR-platform MSR. 38% own another MSR platform and 27% own an AK platform MSR.
- When MSR was first owned: Over 40% obtained their first MSR since 2009, with 11% obtaining their first MSR within the last 2 years. while 20% of MSR owners obtained their first MSR prior to 1999.
- Other Firearms Owned First: 99% of MSR owners used or obtained another firearm before an MSR; the most popular firearm owned is a handgun, which 88% of MSR owners held before obtaining a MSR.
- Introduction to MSRs: One-third of MSR owners became interested through their own personal accord. About 21% first gained interest through military or their job, and another 20% through family & friends.
- Range membership: 52% of MSR owners are current members of a shooting range. 28% have never been a member, with the final 20% being former members.
- Reasons for ownership: Recreational target shooting was rated as the most important reasons for owning an MSR. Big game hunting and professional/job-related use were rated as least important.

#### MOST RECENTLY ACQUIRED MSR

- When Acquired: 48% of MSR owners said they obtained their most recently acquired MSR within the last two years (2021 or 2021), with 31% saying they obtained a MSR in 2021.
- <u>Platform:</u> Nearly 9 out of 10 MSR owners said the most recent MSR they acquired was an AR platform.

### **Executive Summary**

#### **MOST RECENTLY ACQUIRED MSR (cont.)**

- New/Used MSR: 83% of MSR owners said they bought their most recent MSR by purchasing it new.
- Place of purchase: 30% of owners bought their most recent MSR from a independent (mom & pop) retail store. 22% assembled their MSR using purchases of different parts, and 19% used the internet/website. The most popular retailers & online sites used were Palmetto State Armory, Gunbroker.com, Cabela's, and Sportsman's Warehouse.
- <u>Price</u>: The average price for a new MSR paid by owners was \$1,071; half of MSR owners paid between \$500 and \$1000 for their most recently acquired MSR.
- <u>Brand:</u> Survey data indicates the MSR market is highly fragmented. 11% of MSR owners said Palmetto was the brand of their most recently acquired MSR.
- <u>Caliber</u> 60% of respondents said the caliber of their most recently acquired MSR is .223 / 5.56 mm.
- Reasons for buying- MSR owners said reliability, accuracy, and fun were the most important reasons for purchasing their most recently acquired MSR. The least important reasons were recommendations from a retailer and MSRs owned by family/friends.
- Accessories: 86% of MSR owners have their most recently acquired MSR customized to some extent, with 70% having 1-3 accessories. 75% of those with accessories added them to their MSR within 12 months after purchase. The average spent for accessories by owners on their most recently acquired MSR is \$618.
- Optics used: 61% of MSR owners have a scope equipped as a primary optics, while 55% utilize a red dot.

### **Executive Summary**

#### **MOST RECENTLY ACQUIRED MSR (cont.)**

- Scope: the most common scopes used by MSR owners are the 3-9x power scope and the 1-4x power scope.
- Magazine capacity: Over half (52%) of MSR owners stated the magazine capacity of their MSR is 30 rounds. When asked why they chose their respective capacity, most frequent responses were related to popularity/standard and being readily available.
- Stock: Approximately two-thirds of MSR owners have a collapsible/folding stock on their MSR.
- Receiver: 81% of owners have a flat top upper receiver.
- <u>Handguard</u>: The most common type of handguard is a free floating with rails handguard, used by 43% of respondents on their most recently acquired MSR.
- Finish color: 3 out of 4 owners have a black finish color on their MSR.
- <u>Barrel</u>: 67% have a threaded barrel on their MSR.
- Barrel accessories: Most used barrel accessories are flash hider (39% of MSR owners) and muzzle brake/compensator (37%).
- Barrel length: 75% have a MSR with a barrel length of 16" to 20".
- Operating system: The most recently acquired MSR for 59% of owners operates by direct gas impingement.

### **Executive Summary**

#### **MOST RECENTLY ACQUIRED MSR (cont.)**

- <u>Storage</u>: 67% store their MSR unloaded and secured in a safe, lock box, or with a trigger lock. An additional 19% store their MSR <u>loaded</u> and secured in a safe, lock box, or with a trigger lock.
- <u>Likelihood to buy</u>: On a scale from 1 to 10, where 1 is "not at all likely" and 10 is "very likely", the average likelihood rating given by MSR owners that they'll buy a MSR in the next 12 months is 6.2, slightly more to the 'likely" end of the scale.
- <u>Accessories owned</u>: The most common accessories currently owned by MSR owners are gun cleaning kits, extra magazines, targets, and a soft carrying case. The accessory MSR owners most frequently said they planned to buy in the next 12 months is a suppressor/silencer. About 70% of MSR owners do not own and do not plan on buying a laser designator or night vision/thermal scope in the next 12 months.

#### **USAGE AND ACTIVITIES**

- <u>Use:</u> 88% of MSR owners used/shot their MSR(s) in the last 12 months. The average number of times used was 14, just over once a month. Compared to the 12 months before that, 41% said their MSR use was "about the same" while 38% said it was less.
- <u>Desired usage</u>: 75% of MSR owners said they did not use their MSR as much as they would like over the past 12 months. The most important factors preventing owners from using their MSR more are related to ammunition: lack of availability and cost.
- <u>Activities</u>: The most popular activity by MSR owners is target shooting 54% said they did target shooting at a private range, while 49% said they did target shooting at a public range.
- Ammo used: Roughly 70% of MSR owners used budget factory and premium factory loads in the last 12 months. The ammo breakdown for an average MSR user is made up of 42% budget factory loads, 32% premium factory loads, 17% handloads/reloads, and 9% import ammo. The average number of rounds used by MSR owners in the last 12 months is 907 rounds. In the next 12 months, MSR owners project they'll fire 984 rounds.

### **Executive Summary**

#### **USAGE AND ACTIVITIES (cont.)**

- Ammo purchases: The average number of ammo rounds typically purchased by MSR owners is 637.
- Ammo on hand: Nearly half (45%) of MSR owners own/keep more than 1,000 rounds on hand.
- Ammo reloads: 6 out of 10 MSR owners do not reload their own ammunition. Of the 40% who do, the average percentage of ammunition they reload is 53%.
- <u>Activities Distance</u>: The most frequent distance that MSR owners hunt/target shoot is at 100-300 yards.
- Target shooting alone vs with others: 43% of MSR owners who go target shooting typically go with 1 other person. 27% go alone.
- Favorite part about owning MSR: MSR owners said their favorite part about owning a MSR was: fun/enjoyment of shooting, exercising freedom/2A rights, ease of use, and reliability.

#### **RESPONDENT PROFILE**

- Organizations: 61% of MSR owners are members of or recently donated to the NRA, the most frequently chosen organization. 21% of MSR owners are not members of or recently donated to any firearm organizations. 12% are members or recently donated to the NSSF.
- Military/Law-Enforcement: 38% of MSR owners are active/retired member of law enforcement or the military.
- Age/Gender/Race: 96% of MSR owners are Male. The average age of MSR owners is 55 years old. 88% are White/Caucasian.
- Marital status: 74% of MSR owners are married. Of these MSR owners, over half say their spouse accompanies them for target shooting. 24% say their spouse has no interest in target shooting or firearms.

### **Executive Summary**

#### **RESPONDENT PROFILE (cont.)**

- Education: 45% of MSR owners have attained at least a bachelors degree. One-quarter have attended some college, but did not graduate.
- Income: The average yearly household income for MSR owners is \$110,934. More than half are in households with an annual income of greater than \$85,000.
- Children in Household: 62% of MSR owners do not have any children living with them.
- State: The states with the most respondents were Texas (9%), California (5%), and Florida (5%).

### Methodology

In 2020, the National Shooting Sports Foundation (NSSF) contracted Sports Marketing Surveys for an online consumer survey on modern sporting rifles (MSRs) that was last carried out in 2013. Due to the COVID pandemic and personnel changes at NSSF, this survey was not able to be administered until December 2021. The aim is to provide the NSSF and manufacturers insights on current consumer needs and uses of MSRs as well as educate those influencing public policy in the effort to preserve our constitutional rights.

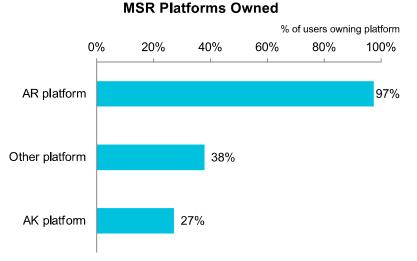
The online survey covered various aspects of MSR ownership, behavior, and attitudes. The NSSF promoted the survey via a partner email distribution list. A random drawing to win one of four \$250 Mastercard prepaid gift cards was included to incentivize participation. The term "Modern Sporting Rifle" was clearly defined as AR- or AK-platform rifles such as AR-15, AR-10, AK-47, AK-74 and did not include non-rifle firearms such as AR pistols, etc. Photographs of both AR- and AK-platform MSRs were shown on the survey landing page. All responses from those under 18 years old or said they did not own at least 1 MSR were removed from the analysis.

The survey was live from December 9, 2021 to January 2, 2022.

- Completed Surveys: 2,421
- Usable responses for analysis: 2,185



### Modern Sporting Rifle Ownership: Platforms



Platform	Average Number of MSRs owned ( <u>must own at least one of specified</u> <u>platform</u> )
AR platform	2.7
Other platform	2.3
AK platform	1.5

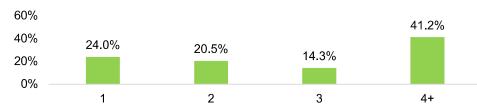
### **Average number of MSRs owned: 3.8**

- AR 2.6
- Other 0.8
- AK 0.4

#### Median of all MSRs owned: 3

(may own zero of one or more platform, but must at least own one MSR)

#### Number of MSRs owned



### Trend - Average Number of MSRs owned

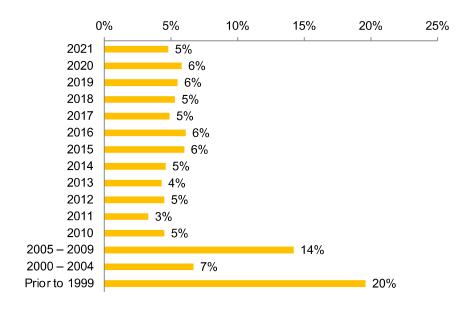
2010: 2.6

2013: 3.1

2021: 3.8

### Modern Sporting Rifle Ownership: Experience

#### When did you obtain your FIRST MSR?



	By Number of MSRs Owned				
	1 MSR	2	3	4	5+
2021	14%	3%	3%	1%	1%
2020	13%	7%	3%	1%	2%
2019	9%	7%	5%	4%	2%
2018	9%	7%	5%	5%	2%
2017	8%	5%	5%	4%	3%
2016	7%	8%	8%	6%	3%
2015	7%	8%	6%	3%	5%
2014	5%	7%	3%	4%	3%
2013	3%	5%	6%	4%	4%
2012	4%	4%	4%	7%	5%
2011	2%	4%	4%	4%	4%
2010	2%	4%	7%	4%	6%
2005 - 2009	8%	13%	15%	15%	19%
2000 – 2004	3%	4%	7%	9%	11%
Prior to 1999	7%	13%	20%	28%	30%

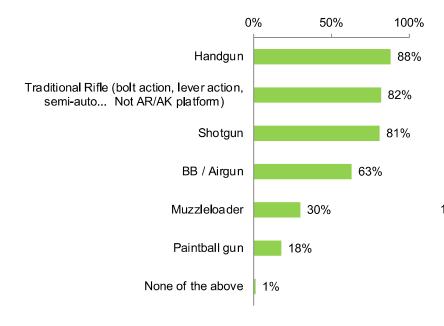
- 20% of MSR owners obtained their first MSR before 1999. Over 40% have owned theirs since 2009.
- 11% obtained their first MSR within the last two years.
- 26% of those who own 1 MSR obtained it in 2020 or 2021.

7/14/22

Def. Exhibit 92 Page 003094

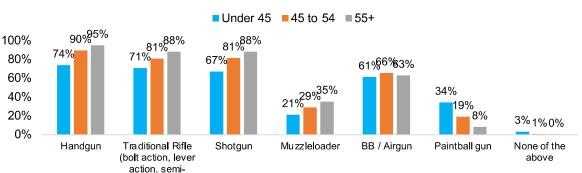
### Modern Sporting Rifle Ownership: Experience

#### Firearms Used/Owned BEFORE obtaining a MSR



- Handguns are the most popular firearm used/owned before obtaining an MSR, with 88% of MSR owners selecting.
- Traditional rifles were also first used/owned by 82% of MSR owners.
- Younger MSR owners show less ownership of other firearm types before a MSR compared to other age groups.





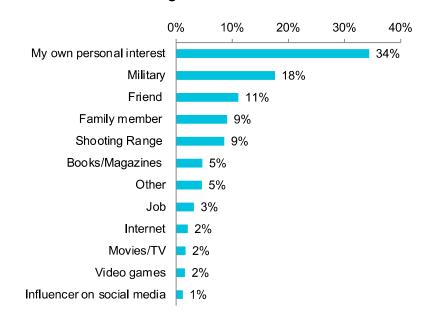
7/14/22

auto)

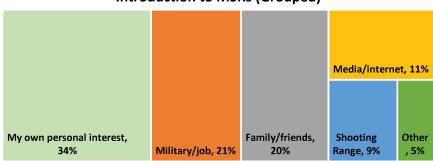
Def. Exhibit 92 Page 003095

### Modern Sporting Rifle Ownership: Experience

# Introduction to MSRs: where did you first gain interest?



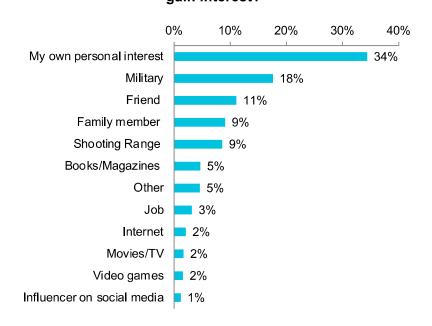
#### **Introduction to MSRs (Grouped)**



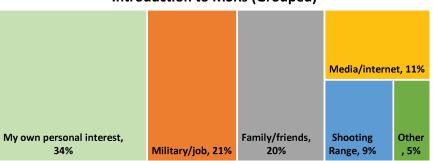
- One-third of MSR owners became interested through their own personal accord.
- About 21% first gained interest through the military or their job, and another 20% through family/friends.

### Modern Sporting Rifle Ownership: Experience

# Introduction to MSRs: where did you first gain interest?



#### **Introduction to MSRs (Grouped)**



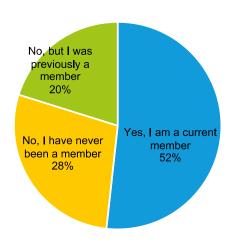
- One-third of MSR owners became interested through their own personal accord.
- About 21% first gained interest through the military or their job, and another 20% through family/friends.

7/14/22

Def. Exhibit 92 Page 003097

## Modern Sporting Rifle Ownership: Shooting Ranges

# Do you currently have a membership at a shooting range?

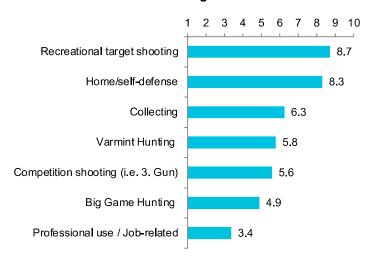


- About half of MSR owners are current members of a shooting range.
- 28% have never been a member of a shooting range.

## Modern Sporting Rifle Ownership: Reasons for Ownership

Respondents were asked to rate how important each of the following reasons are to owning an MSR. They rated each reason on a scale from 1 to 10, where 1 is "not at all important" and 10 is "very important."

## Rating: How important are these reasons to owning an MSR?



Scale: 1=Not at all important, 10= very important

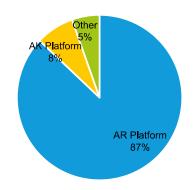
- Recreational target shooting was rated as the most important reason for owning an MSR.
- Big game hunting and professional/job-related use were given the lowest importance ratings.

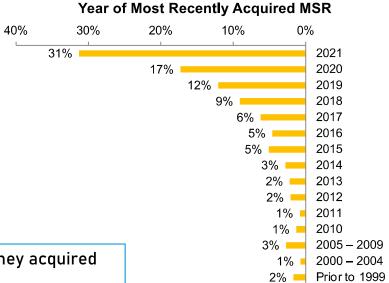
	MSR Owned				Age			Usage Frequency				
						Under			3 times	4 to 11 1	12 to 23	24+
	1	2	3	4	5+	45 4	5 to 54	55+	or less	times	times	times
Recreational target shooting	8.4	8.7	8.8	8.6	9	8.4	8.8	8.9	8.5	8.8	9	9.1
Home/self-defense	7.9	8.2	8.2	8.3	8.7	8.4	8.3	8.2	8	8.3	8.5	8.7
Collecting	5.2	5.8	6.6	6.7	7.1	6.9	6.5	5.8	5.9	6.2	6.4	7
Varmint Hunting	5.2	5.5	5.8	5.9	6.3	5.7	5.8	5.8	5.2	5.7	6.2	7
Competition shooting (i.e. 3. Gun)	4.6	5.3	5.6	6	6.4	6	5.8	5.2	4.9	5.4	6.3	7
Big Game Hunting	4.3	4.4	4.9	5.4	5.5	5.2	4.9	4.7	4.4	4.9	5.2	6
Professional use / Job-related	2.8	3	3.7	3.5	3.9	4	3.4	3	3	3.2	3.6	4.5



## Most Recently Acquired MSR: Platform, When Acquired

#### Platform - Most Recent MSR Obtained



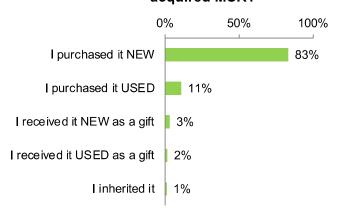


- Nearly 9 out of 10 MSR owners said the most recent MSR they acquired was an AR platform.
- Nearly one-third of MSR owners said they acquired their most recent one in 2021, nearly 50% within the last two years (2021 or 2020).

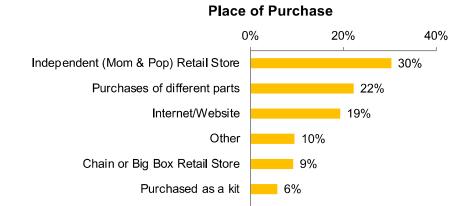
7/14/22

### Most Recently Acquired MSR: How? Where?

# How did you obtain your most recently acquired MSR?



 83% of MSR owners acquired their most recent MSR by purchasing it new.



4%

• For those purchasing a new or used MSR, the most common place of purchase was an independent retail store.

Gun Show

 Popular retailers & online sites used: Palmetto State Armory, Gunbroker.com, Cabela's, Sportsman's Warehouse,

7/14/22

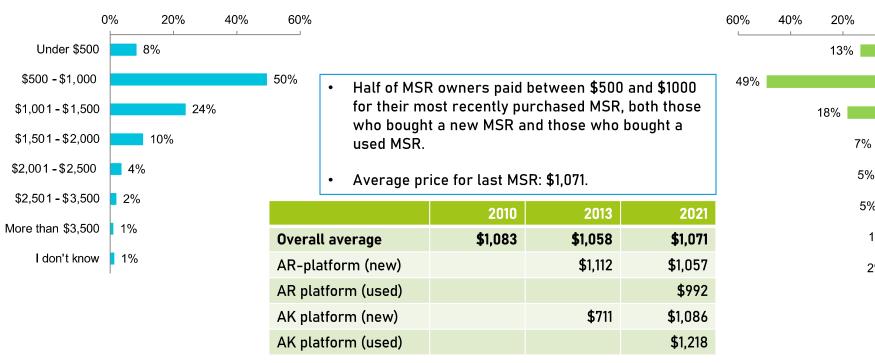
# Most Recently Acquired MSR: Place of Purchase

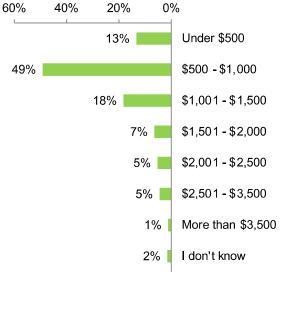
		Number of MSRs Owned				Age			Range Membership Non-		
	Total	1	2	3	4	5+	Under 45	45 to 54	55+	Member	member
Independent (Mom & Pop) Retail Store	30.3%	31.9%	30.5%	31.1%	29.8%	28.9%	26.6%	35.1%	30.1%	33.9%	26.5%
Purchases of different parts	22.2%	12.0%	18.8%	24.8%	29.3%	28.6%	25.4%	25.8%	19.0%	21.3%	23.2%
Internet/Website	19.3%	18.6%	21.1%	16.2%	19.1%	20.2%	24.3%	14.1%	19.1%	18.1%	20.7%
Other	9.5%	11.4%	11.2%	9.6%	8.0%	7.3%	6.1%	7.8%	11.9%	8.9%	10.1%
Chain or Big Box Retail Store	9.2%	16.2%	10.1%	7.6%	5.3%	5.2%	7.9%	8.8%	9.9%	7.9%	10.5%
Purchased as a kit	5.8%	5.6%	4.6%	6.3%	5.8%	6.4%	7.0%	4.6%	5.6%	5.9%	5.6%
Gun Show	3.7%	4.2%	3.7%	4.3%	2.7%	3.5%	2.7%	3.8%	4.2%	4.0%	3.4%

## Most Recently Acquired MSR: Price

#### Price of most recently acquired NEW MSR

### Price of most recently acquired USED MSR

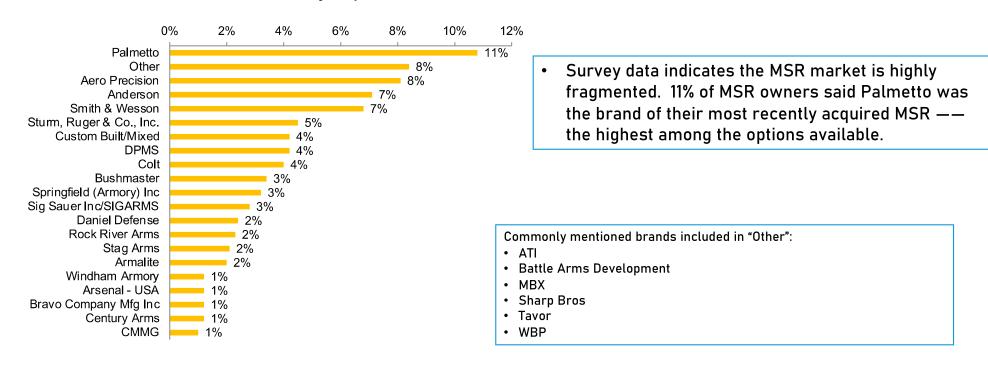




7/14/22 23

### Most Recently Acquired MSR: Brand

#### **Brand of Most Recently Acquired AR**

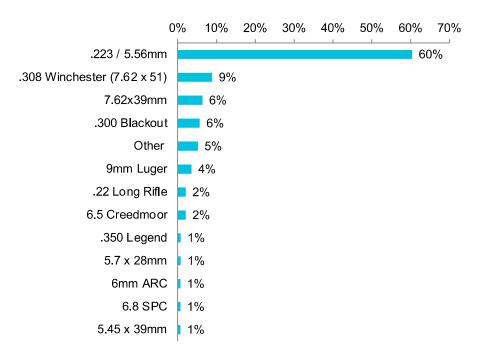


50+ other brands were selected by less than 1 % of respondents; full list available upon request

7/14/22

### Most Recently Acquired MSR: Caliber

#### **Caliber of Most Recently Acquired MSR**



- 60% of respondents said the caliber of their most recently acquired MSR is .223 / 5.56 mm
- Of the 5% selecting "other," the most frequently mentioned calibers included:
  - 6.5 Grendel
  - .458 SOCOM
  - .224 Valkyrie

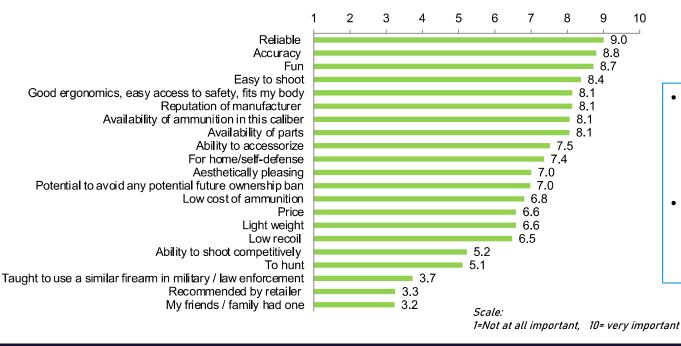
7 other calibers were selected by less than 1 % of respondents

7/14/22 25

## Most Recently Acquired MSR: Reasons for Buying

For the 94% of respondents that purchased their MSR new or used, they were asked to rate how important each of the following reasons are for selecting their most recently acquired MSR on a scale from 1 to 10, where 1 is "not at all important" and 10 is "very important."

#### Rating: Most Important Reasons for Buying Most Recently Purchased MSR

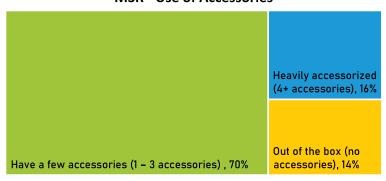


- MSR owners rated reliability, accuracy, and fun as the most important reasons for purchasing their most recently acquired MSR.
- The least important reasons as rated by MSR owners include recommendations from a retailer and MSRs owned by family/friends.

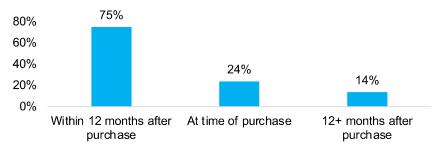
7/14/22

## Most Recently Acquired MSR: Accessories

MSR - Use of Accessories



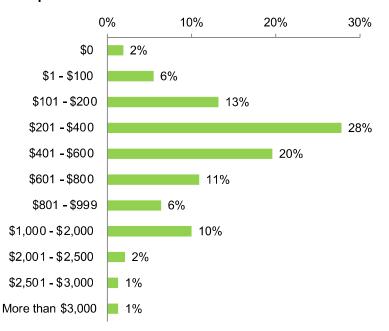
#### When have you added accessories to your MSR?



- 86% of have their most recently acquired MSR customized to some extent, 70% having 1-3 accessories.
- For those with accessories on their most recently acquired MSR, 75% added accessories within 12 months after purchase. Nearly a quarter added accessories at the time of purchase.

## Most Recently Acquired MSR: Accessories - Spend

#### Spend on After-Market Customization to Most Recently Acquired MSR



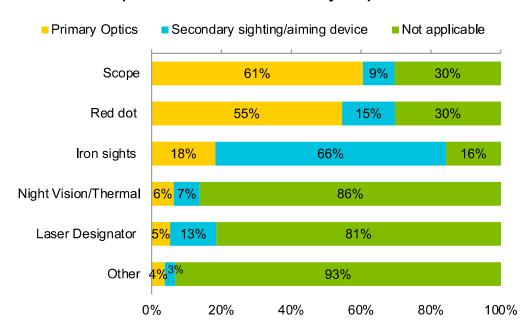
	2010	2013	2021
Average spent	\$436	\$381	\$618

- Of the MSR owners who have added accessories to their most recently acquired MSR, nearly half, or 48%, have spent between \$201 and \$600 on aftermarket customization.
- The average spent for accessories by owners on their most recently acquired MSR by owners is \$618.

7/14/22

## Most Recently Acquired MSR: Optics

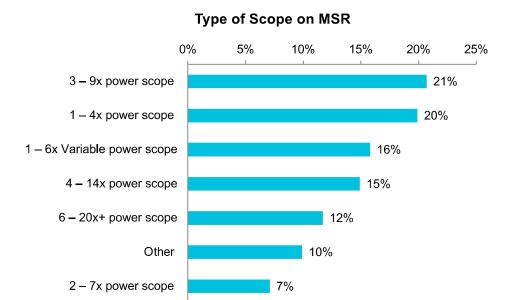
#### **Optics Used on Most Recently Acquired MSR**



- 61% of MSR owners have a scope equipped as a primary optic on their most recently acquired MSR.
- Iron sights are the most common secondary aiming device, equipped on two-thirds of respondents' MSRs.

7/14/22

## Most Recently Acquired MSR: Scope

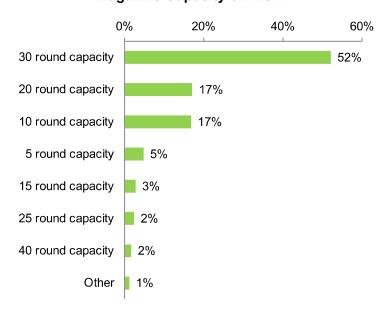


- The most common scopes used by MSR owners are the 3-9x power scope (21%) and the 1-4x power scope (20%).
- Of the 10% who selected "Other," the most frequently mentioned scopes were:
  - 1-8x variable power scope
  - 1-10x variable power scope

7/14/22

## Most Recently Acquired MSR: Magazine Capacity

#### **Magazine Capacity on MSR**

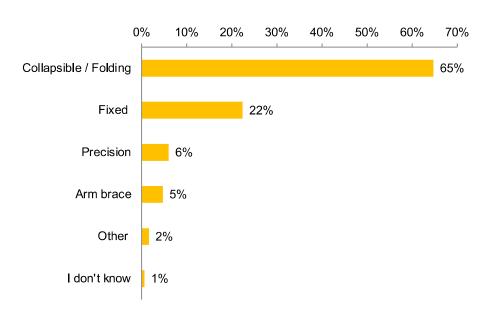


- Half (52%) of MSR owners stated the magazine capacity of their most recently acquired MSR is 30 rounds.
- When asked why they chose their respective magazine capacity, the most frequent responses were:
  - Common/standard
  - Readily available

7/14/22

## Most Recently Acquired MSR: Type of Stock

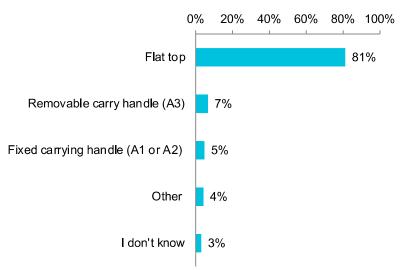




• 65%, or approximately two-thirds, of MSR owners have a collapsible/folding stock on their most recently purchased MSR.

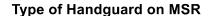
## Most Recently Acquired MSR: Type of Upper Receiver

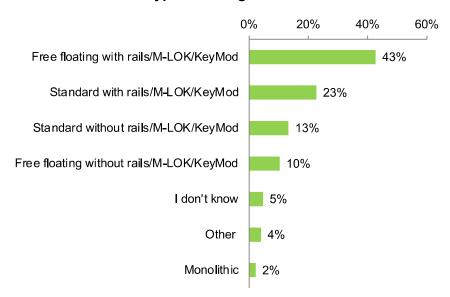




 81% have a flat top upper receiver on their most recently acquired MSR.

## Most Recently Acquired MSR: Type of Handguard



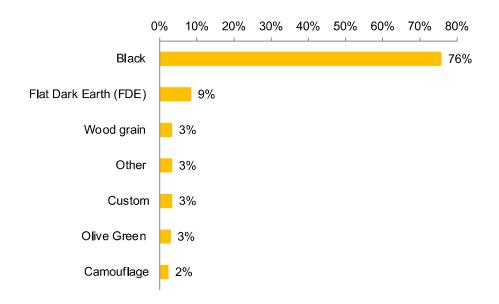


 The most common type of handguard is a free floating with rails handguard, used by 43% of respondents on their most recently acquired MSR.

7/14/22

## Most Recently Acquired MSR: Finish Color

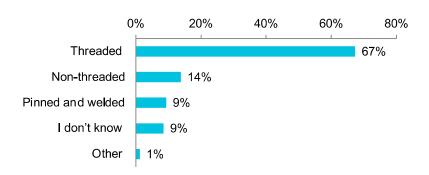
#### **Finish Color on MSR**



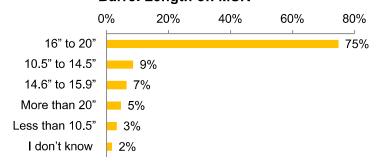
• 3 out of 4 MSR owners have a black finish color.

## Most Recently Acquired MSR: Barrels - Type, Accessories, Length

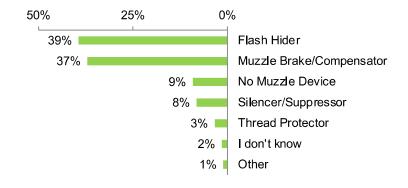
### Type of Barrel on MSR



#### **Barrel Length on MSR**



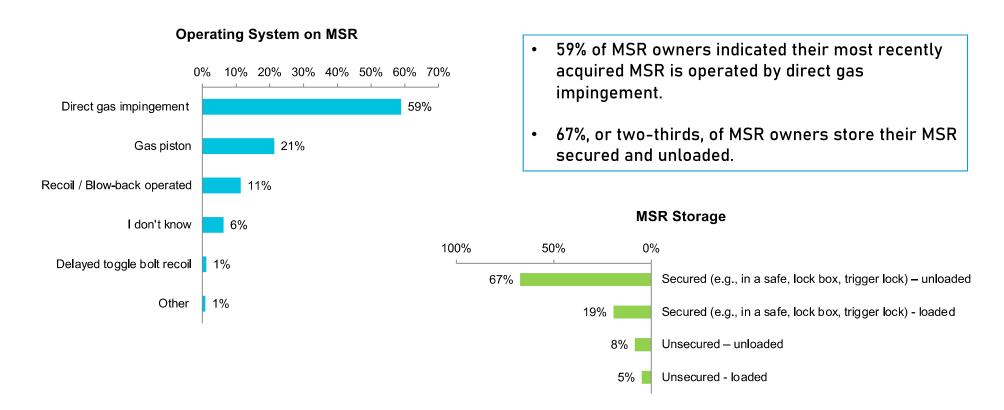
#### **Barrel Accessories on MSR**



- · Two-thirds of MSR owners have a threaded barrel.
- Most common accessories: flash hider (39%), muzzle brake/compensator (37%)
- 75% have a barrel length of 16-20%

7/14/22

## Most Recently Acquired MSR: Operating System, Storage



## Most Recently Acquired MSR: Likelihood to Buy a MSR in Next 12 Months



- Average likelihood to buy an MSR in the next 12 months is a 6.2 out of 10, slightly more to the "likely" end of the scale.
- 25%, or one-fourth of respondents, said they are "very likely" to buy an MSR in the next 12 months.

7/14/22

## Most Recently Acquired MSR: Accessories Owned

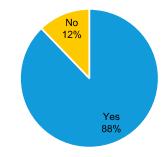
	Owned	Plan to buy in next 12 months	Don't own, don't plan to buy
Gun Cleaning Kit	94%	9%	3%
Extra Magazines	87%	23%	6%
Targets	84%	26%	5%
Soft Carrying Case	84%	9%_	12%
Rifle Sling	81%	21%	8%
Gun Safe	78%	14%	13%
Rifle Scope	76%	23%	14%
Hard Carrying Case	69%	12%	25%
Gun Lock	64%	4%	32%
Backup sights	55%	20%	31%
Bipod	55% <mark>_</mark>	21%	34%
Railed Handguard	54%	13%	36%
Spotting Scope	52%	19%	31%
Mounted Flashlight	46%	27%	36%
Trigger Upgrade	45%	26%	39%
Range Finder	43%	25%	37%
Vertical Fore-grip	41%	14%	49%
Stock Upgrade	37%	17%	49%
Suppressor/silencer	19%	37%	53%
Laser Designator	17%	12%	72%
Night Vision/Thermal	13%	26%	67%
Other	6%	4%	43%

- The most common accessories currently owned by MSR owners are gun cleaning kits, extra magazines, targets, and soft carrying case.
- The accessory that MSR owners most frequently said they planned to buy in the next 12 months is a suppressor/silencer.
- Roughly 70% of MSR owners do not own and do not plan to buy a laser designator or night vision/thermal scope in the next 12 months.

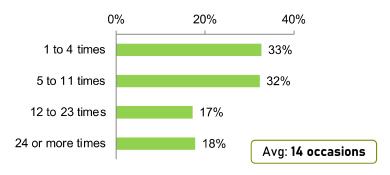


## MSR Usage and Activities

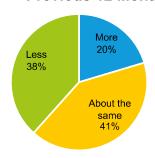
Used Your MSR(s) in the last 12 months?



MSR Usage: Number of Times in Last 12 Months



# MSR Use in Last 12 Months Compared to Previous 12 Months

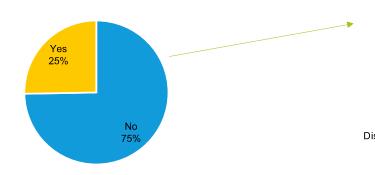


- 88% of MSR owners used/shot their MSR(s) in the last 12 months. Compared to the 12 months before that, 41% said their MSR use was "about the same." 38% said it was less.
- Of those who used their MSR, the average number of times respondents used it in the last 12 months is 14.

7/14/22 41

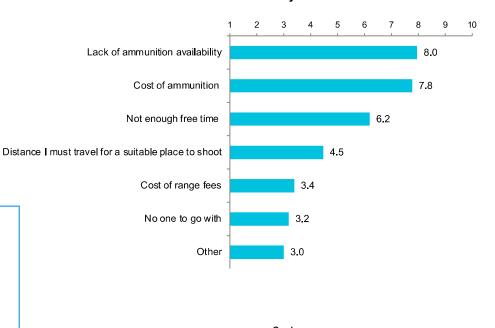
## MSR Usage and Activities: Factors Preventing Usage

# Used MSR As Much As You Would Like in Last 12 Months?



- 3 out of 4 MSR owners said they did not use their MSR as much as they would like over the past 12 months.
- The most important factors preventing owners from using their MSR more are related to ammunition: lack of availability and cost.

## Rating: How important are the following in preventing you from using your MSR as much as you'd like?

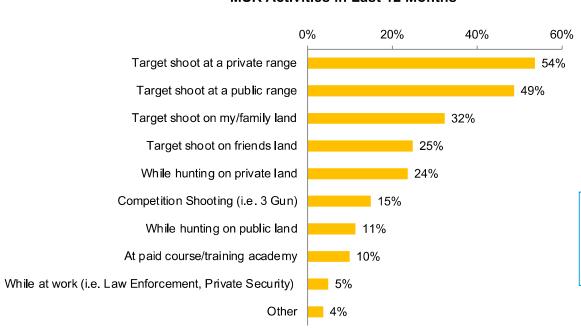


Scale: 1=Not at all important, 10= very important

7/14/22 42

## MSR Usage and Activities

#### **MSR Activities in Last 12 Months**

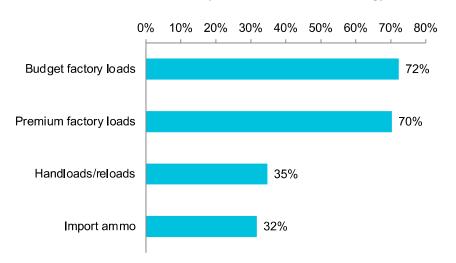


 The most popular activity by MSR owners is target shooting; 54% said they did at a private range, while 49% said they did at a public range.

7/14/22

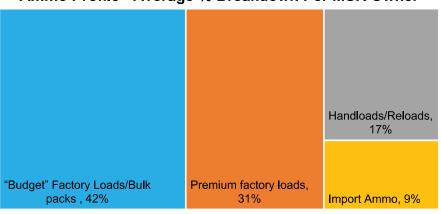
## MSR Usage and Activities: Ammunition Used - Type

#### Ammo Used (% of MSR Owners Using)



 Across all MSR owners, roughly 70% of used budget factory loads and premium factory loads in the last 12 months.

#### Ammo Profile - Average % Breakdown Per MSR Owner

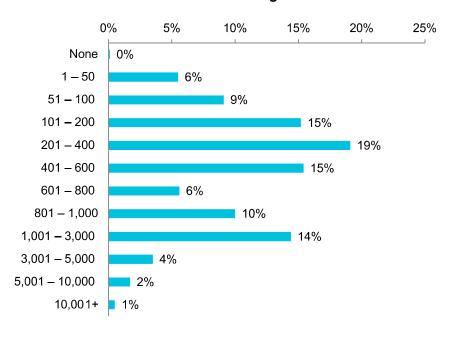


The ammo breakdown per MSR owner shows that 42% of ammo they used in the past 12 months are factory loads/bulk packs.

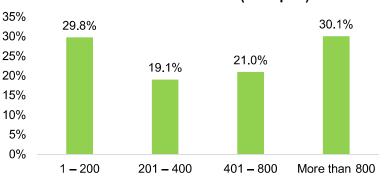
7/14/22 44

## MSR Usage and Activities: Ammunition Used - Amount

#### Rounds of Ammo Fired Through MSR In Last 12 Months



#### Rounds of Ammo Fired (Grouped)

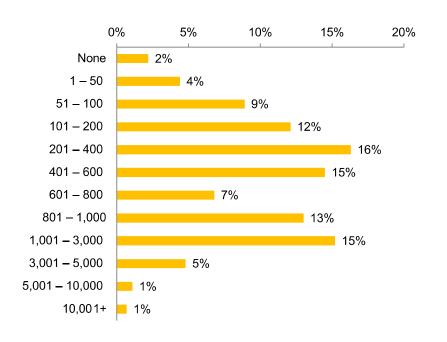


- The average number of rounds used by MSR owners in the last 12 months is 907.
- Approximately half of MSR owners fired between 1 and 400 shots in the last 12 months, the other half shooting more than 400 rounds.

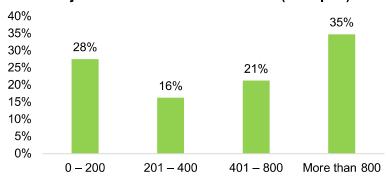
7/14/22 45

### MSR Usage and Activities: Ammunition Used – Projected Amount

#### **Projected Rounds of Ammo Fired Through MSR In Next 12 Months**



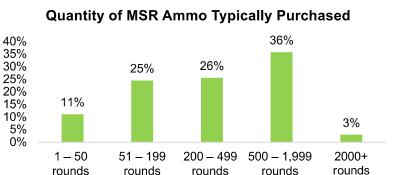
#### **Projected Rounds of Ammo Fired (Grouped)**



- The average number of rounds that MSR owners project they will fire in the next 12 months is 984.
- Over one-third of MSR owners anticipate firing more than 800 rounds of ammunition in the next 12 months.

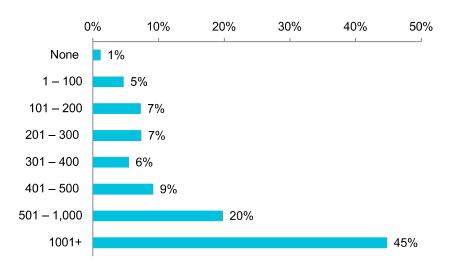
7/14/22

## MSR Usage and Activities: Ammunition Quantity Purchased, Kept On Hand



- When purchasing ammunition, the average number of ammo rounds typically purchased by MSR owners is 637.
- 36% of MSR owners typically purchase between 500-1,999 rounds.
- Nearly half of MSR owners own/keep more than 1,000 rounds on hand.

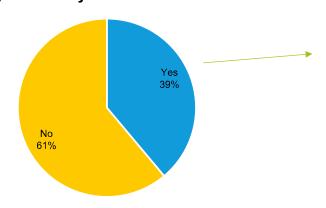
#### **Number of MSR Rounds Owned/Kept on Hand**



7/14/22

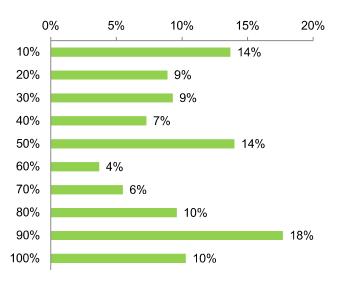
## MSR Usage and Activities: Ammunition Reloads

### Do you reload your own ammunition?



- 6 out of 10 MSR owners do not reload their own ammunition.
- Of the 40% who do, the average percentage of their ammunition they reload is 53%.

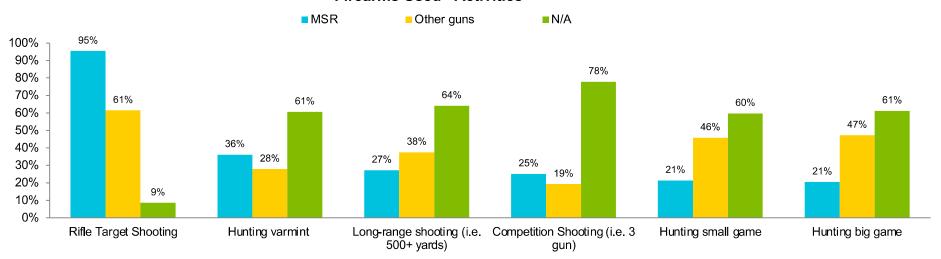
#### Percentage of Ammo Reloaded



7/14/22 48

## MSR Usage and Activities: Firearms Used

#### Firearms Used - Activities

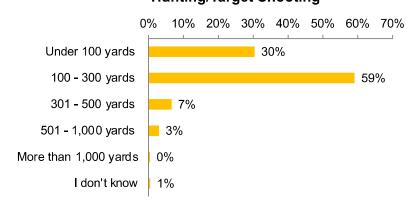


• 95% of respondents used their MSR to rifle target shoot.

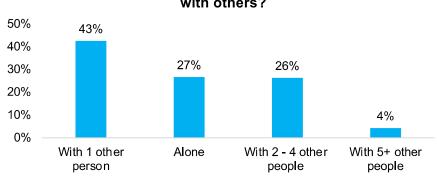
7/14/22

## MSR Usage and Activities: Target Shooting/Hunting





# Target Shooting - Do you generally go alone or with others?



- The most frequent distance that MSR owners hunt/target shoot at is 100-300 yards.
- 43% generally go target shooting with one other person. 27% go alone.

7/14/22

## Respondent Profile: Favorite Part About Owning MSR

Respondents were asked in an open-ended question to explain their favorite part of owning an MSR. Common themes in answers include:

#### **FUN/ENJOYMENT OF SHOOTING**

- · General enjoyment of shooting; relaxing
- · Challenge of target shooting, hunting; improving
- Camaraderie with others, quality time with loved ones
- Ability to customize/building from parts

#### **EXERCISING FREEDOM/2A RIGHTS**

- Represents freedom and America
- Tradition and history

#### **EASE OF USE**

- Lightweight
- Low-recoil
- · Accurate, versatile
- Instills confidence

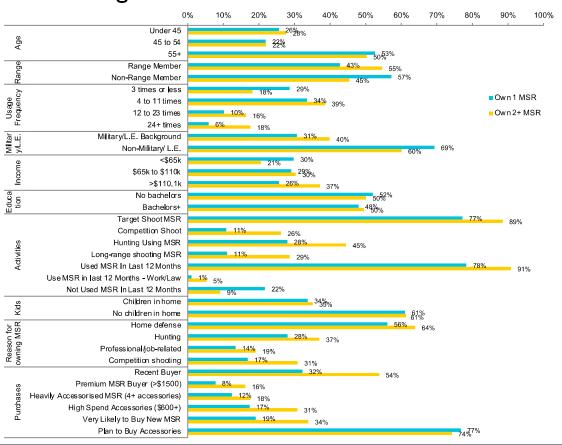
#### **RELIABLE**

- Craftsmanship and engineering
- Peace of mind excellent for home defense

7/14/22



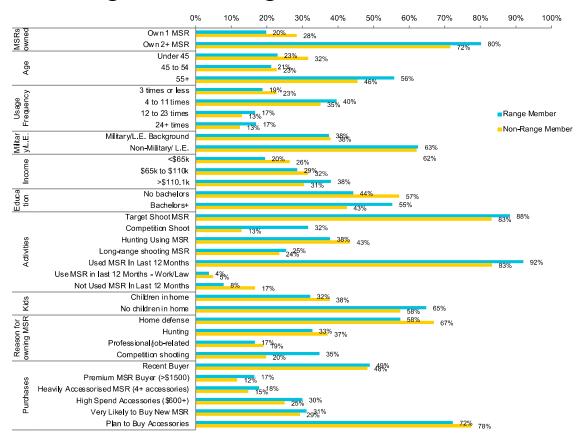
### Profile: Single MSR Owners vs Multi-MSR Owners



Multiple-MSR owners are relatively more likely to be:

- Ages 55+
- · Non-range members
- Those who used MSR 11 or less times in the last 12 months
- Not from a military/law enforcement background
- Those with an income under \$65k, though there is fairly even distribution across ranges
- · Users of MSR for target shooting
- Those with no kids at home
- Owners of a MSR(s) for home defense purposes
- Those who plan to buy MSR accessories in the next 12 months

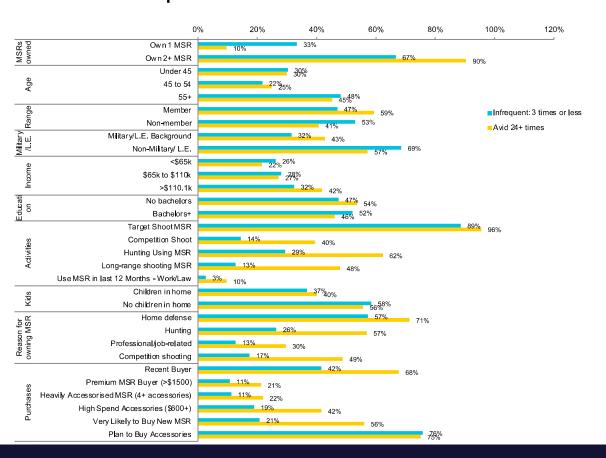
## Profile: Range vs Non-Range Member



MSR owners who are shooting range members are relatively more likely to be:

- Owners of multiple MSRs
- Ages 55+
- Occasional users of MSRs 4 to 11 times times in the last 12 months
- · Not from a military/law enforcement background
- Those with an income over \$110k
- · Users of MSR for target shooting
- Those with no kids at home
- Owners of a MSR(s) for home defense, hunting, competition shooting
- Those who plan to buy MSR accessories in the next 12 months

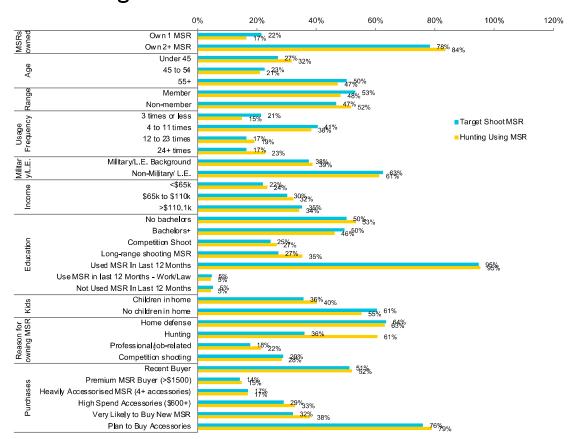
## Profile: Infrequent vs Avid MSR Users



Avid MSR owners are relatively more likely to be:

- Owners of multiple MSRs
- Ages 55+
- A member of a shooting range
- · Not from a military/law enforcement background
- Those with an income over \$110k
- Users of MSR for target shooting and hunting
- Those with no kids at home
- Owners of a MSR(s) for home defense, hunting, competition shooting
- Those who recently bought a MSR in 2020 or 2021, plan to buy accessories or a new MSR in the next 12 months

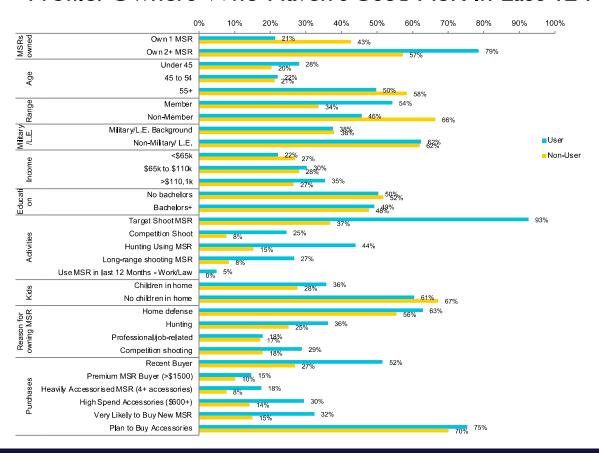
### Profile: Target Shooters vs Hunters



Target shooters and hunters have similar profiles. Hunters are slightly more likely to be:

- · Owners of multiple MSRs
- Under 45 years old
- A frequent or avid user of MSRs
- · Those without a bachelors degree
- Users of MSR for target shooting and hunting
- · Those with kids at home
- Owners of a MSR(s) for home defense, hunting, competition shooting
- Those who are likely to buy a new MSR in the next 12 months

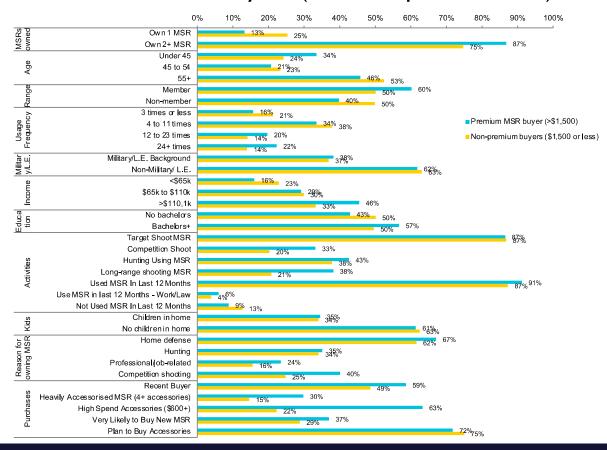
### Profile: Owners Who Haven't Used MSR In Last 12 Months



Non-MSR users are relatively more likely to be:

- Owners of multiple MSRs
- Ages 55 & older
- · Not a member of a shooting range
- Those with a household income of less than \$110k
- Those with no kids at home
- Owners of a MSR(s) for home defense, some hunting
- Those who plan to buy accessories for their MSR in the next 12 months

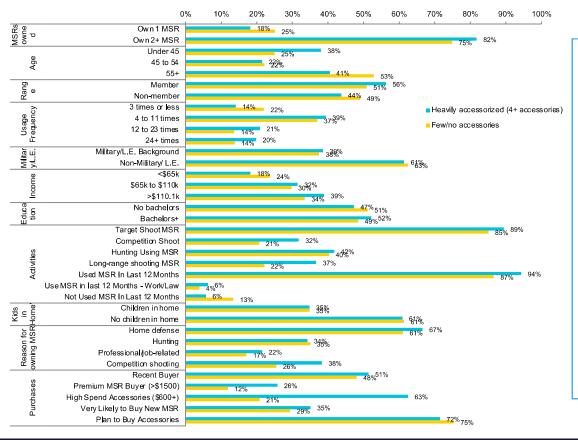
# Profile: Premium Buyers (>\$1500 spent on MSR) vs Non-Premium Buyers



Premium MSR buyers are relatively more likely to be:

- · Owners of multiple MSRs
- Ages 55 & older
- A member of a shooting range
- Regular users of MSRs, using 4 to 11 times a year
- Those with a household income greater than \$110k
- With a bachelors degree or more
- Using MSR for target shooting, competition shooting, and hunting.
- Owners of a MSR(s) for home defense, competition shooting, hunting
- Recent buyers (purchased MSR in 2021 or 2020), highspenders on accessories (\$600+) and very likely to buy new MSR in the next 12 months.

# Profile: Heavily Accessorized (4+ accessories) MSR Owners

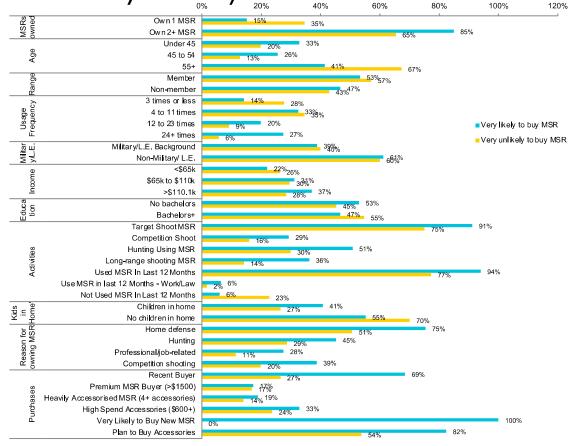


Owners of heavily accessorized MSRs are relatively more likely to be:

- Owners of multiple MSRs
- Under 45 years old
- A member of a shooting range
- Frequent/avid users of MSRs
- Those with a household income greater than \$110k
- With a bachelors degree or more
- Using MSR for target shooting, competition shooting, and hunting.
- Owners of a MSR(s) for home defense, competition shooting, hunting
- Premium MSR buyers (>\$1500 spent on last MSR), highspenders on accessories (\$600+) and very likely to buy new MSR in the next 12 months.

7/14/22 59

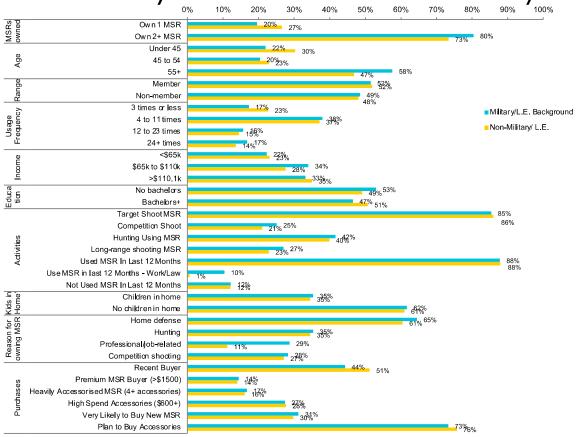




Likely MSR buyers are relatively more likely to be:

- · Owners of multiple MSRs
- Under 45 years old
- Frequent/avid users of MSRs
- Those with a household income greater than \$110k
- · With a bachelors degree or more
- Using MSR for target shooting, competition shooting, and hunting.
- Owners of a MSR(s) for home defense, competition shooting, hunting
- Premium MSR buyers (>\$1500 spent on last MSR), highspenders on accessories (\$600+) and very likely to buy new MSR in the next 12 months.

## Profile: Military/Law Enforcement vs Non-Military/Law Enforcement



MSR owners with a military/law-enforcement background are relatively more likely to be:

- Owners of multiple MSRs
- 55 years old or older
- Frequent/avid users of MSRs
- Those with a household income of \$65-\$110k
- Those without a bachelors degree or more
- Using MSR for competition shooting or work
- Owners of a MSR(s) for home defense or professional/job-related purpose



## Clusters Analysis/Market Segmentation Explained

A Cluster Analysis is method used in market segmentation to help marketers identify specific consumer groups based on a specific set and sub-set of demographic and specific product usage patterns. Market segmentation means dividing the market into distinct groups of individual segments or clusters with similar wants or needs and behaviors.

A market segment or cluster is a sub-set of a people, in this case, MSR owners with one or more characteristics that cause them to demand similar product and/or services based on qualities of those products — such as usage activity and demographics. A true market segment meets all of the following criteria: it is distinct from other segments (different segments have different needs), it is homogeneous within the segment (exhibits common needs), and responds similarly to market stimulus and media.

In the MSR Study, we used the following variables to establish clusters:

- Age
- Reasons for owning an MSR
- Annual Household Income
- Number of MSRs Owned
- Military/Law-Enforcement Affiliation

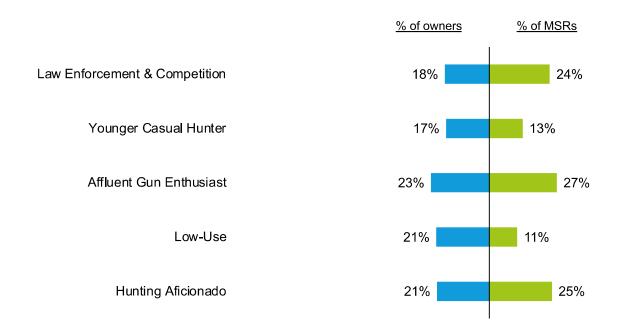
7/14/22

# MSR Clusters Summary

	1. Law Enforcement & Competition	2. Casual Hunter	3. Affluent Gun Enthusiast	4. Low-Use Home Defense	5. Hunting Aficionado
% of owners	18%	17%	23%	21%	21%
% of MSRs	24%	13%	27%	11%	25%
Number of MSRs Owned	3+	1	3+	1	3+
Age	Under 45	Under 45	45 to 54	55+	55+
Reasons for Owning a MSR	Professional use/job-related, competition	Hunting	Competition shooting	Home defense	Hunting
Annual Household Income	\$65 to \$110k	<\$65k	>\$110k	<\$65k	>\$110k
Military/Law-Enforcement Affiliation	Military/L.E.	Non-Military/L.E.	Non-Military/L.E.	Slightly more Military/L.E.	Slightly more non- Military/L.E.
MSR usage frequency (last 12 months)	More than 24 times	3 times or less	12 to 23 times	3 times or less	4 to 11 times
Range Member	Slightly more likely to be a range member	Non-member	Range Member	Non-member	Non-member
Education	Slightly more likely to not have a bachelors	No bachelors	Bachelors+	Both bachelors+/no bachelors	Bachelors+
Introduction to MSRs	Military/job, Other	Family/friends, personal interest	Shooting Range	Media/internet, military/job	Family/friends, personal interest
MSR Activities In Last Year	Use MSR for work, competition shooting	Hunting, long-range shooting	Competition shooting	Not Used MSR	Hunting
MSR Purchase Behavior	Very likely to buy MSR in next year, premium MSR buyer (>\$1500 for MSR), High-spend accessories, heavily accessorized, recent buyer	Very likely to buy MSR in next 12 months, plans on buying accessories	Premium MSR buyer (>\$1500), heavily accessorized MSR, high-spend on accessories, recent buyer	Slightly less likely to plan to buy accessories in next year	Recent buyer (obtained MSR in 2020 or 2021)
Place of Purchase	Mom & Pop Retail Store	Gun Show	Gun show, custom built	Chain/Big-Box Retail	Bought as kit/custom-built

# MSR Clusters Summary

### Clusters: Makeup of MSR Owners & Total MSRs Owned

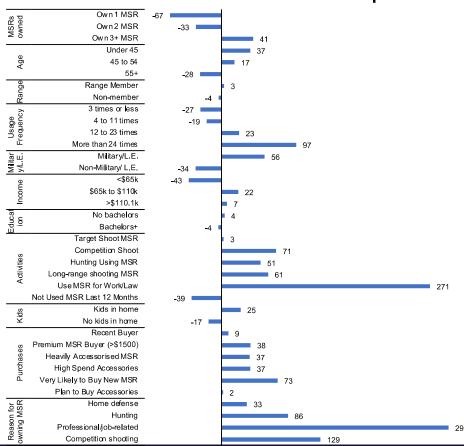


### How to Read Cluster Graphs

In the cluster graphs, the overall MSR sample profile is represented by a value of 0. The index is calculated by dividing the profile of the cluster (percentage of that cluster for a category) by the profile of the total MSR population. An index of 20 means the cluster is 20% more likely to exhibit that behavior or be a part of that group. For examples, MSR owners in Cluster 1 (Law Enforcement & Competition) have an index of 37 for ages under 45 —this means a MSR owner in this cluster is 37% relatively more likely to be under 45 years old compared to the overall MSR user population.

We describe this as a relative measure since it does not account for the percentage of the MSR owner population. Using our previous example, MSR owners in Cluster 1 (Law Enforcement & Competition) have an index of 37 for ages under 45; this does not mean MSR owners under 45 form the majority of Cluster 1, only that they're over-represented compared to the overall MSR owner population.

### Cluster 1: Law Enforcement & Competition

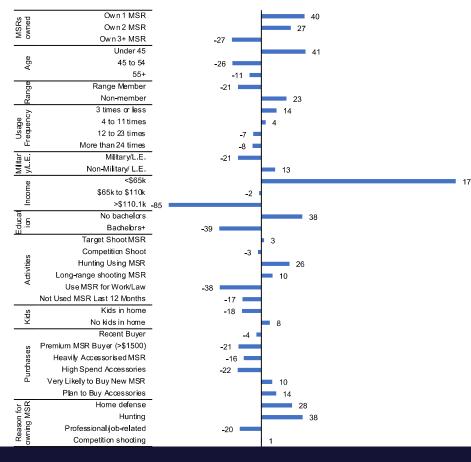


Index (All MSR Owners = 0)

The Law Enforcement & Competition Cluster accounts for 18% of MSR owners. They tend to be:

- Owners of 3+ MSRs
- Under 45 years old
- Avid users of MSR
- · From a military/law enforcement background
- Those with income of \$65k to \$110k
- Users of MSR for work/law, competition shooting
- Those with kids at home
- Very likely to buy new MSR in next 12 months, a premium buyer of MSRS (spending more than \$1500 most recently acquired MSR), high-spenders on accessories

### Cluster 2: Casual Hunter

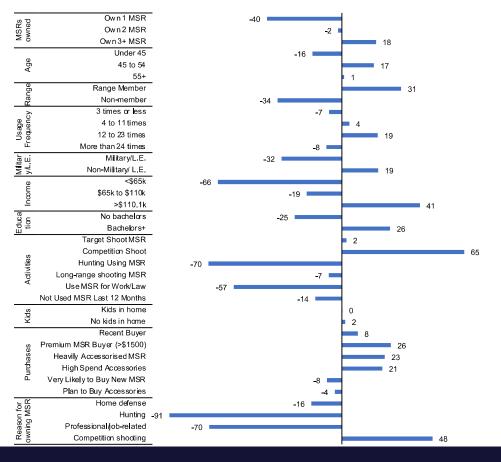


Index (All MSR Owners = 0)

The Casual Hunter Cluster accounts for 17% of MSR owners. They tend to be:

- Owners of 1 MSR
- Under 45 years old
- · Not members of a shooting range
- Casual users, using their MSR 3 times or less in the past 12 months
- · Not from a military or law enforcement background
- Those with income less than \$65k
- Those without a bachelors degree
- Users of MSRs for hunting and long-range shooting
- Those without kids at home
- Very likely to buy new MSR in next 12 months and plan to buy accessories.
- Owners of MSRs for hunting and self-defense

### Cluster 3: Affluent Gun Enthusiast



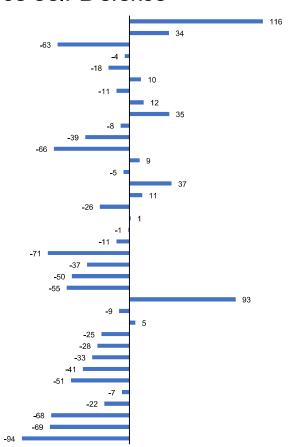
Index (All MSR Owners = 0)

The **Affluent Gun Enthusiast** Cluster accounts for 23% of MSR owners. They tend to be:

- Owners of 3+ MSR
- 45 to 54 years old
- · Members of a shooting range
- Frequent users, using their MSR 12 to 23 times in the last 12 months
- Not from a military or law enforcement background
- Those with income greater than \$110k
- Those with a bachelors degree
- · Users of MSRs for competition shooting
- Premium MSR Buyers (>\$1500 on most recent MSR, heavily accessorized and high spender on accessories
- Owners of MSRs for competition shooting

### Cluster 4: Low-Use Self Defense

Own 1 MSR Own2 MSR Own3+ MSR Under 45 45 to 54 55+ Range Member Non-member 3 times or less 4 to 11 times 12 to 23 times More than 24 times Military/L.E. Non-Military/ L.E. <\$65k Income \$65k to \$110k >\$110.1k Educa No bachelors Bachelors+ Target Shoot MSR Competition Shoot Hunting Using MSR Long-range shooting MSR Use MSR for Work/Law Not Used MSR Last 12 Months Kids in home Kids No kids in home Recent Buyer Premium MSR Buyer (>\$1500) Heavily Accessorised MSR High Spend Accessories Very Likely to Buy New MSR Plan to Buy Accessories Reason for owning MSR Home defense Hunting Professional/job-related Competition shooting

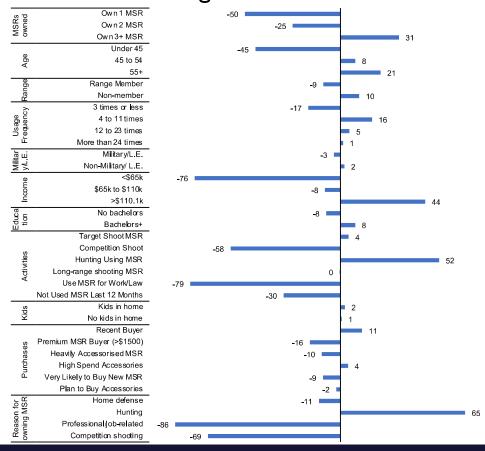


Index (All MSR Owners = 0)

The **Low-Use Self Defense** Cluster accounts for 21% of MSR owners. They tend to be:

- Owners of 1 MSR
- 55 years old or older
- · Not members of a shooting range
- Infrequent users, using their MSR 3 times or less in the last 12 months
- Slightly more likely to be from a military or law enforcement background
- Those with income less than \$65k
- Those who did not use their MSR in the last 12 months
- · Those with no kids at home
- Less likely to buy new MSR or be a premium buyer
- Owners of MSRs for home defense

## Cluster 5: Hunting Aficionado



Index (All MSR Owners = 0)

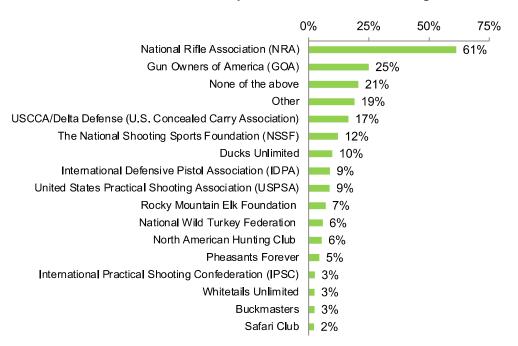
The **Hunting Aficionado** Cluster accounts for 21% of MSR owners. They tend to be:

- Owners of 3+ MSRs
- 55 years old or older
- · Not members of a shooting range
- Occasional MSR users, using their MSR 4 to 11 times in the last 12 months
- Slightly more likely to not be from a military or law enforcement background
- Those with income of greater than \$110k
- Those with a bachelors degree
- Those used their MSR for hunting in the last 12 months
- Recent buyers of a MSR (in 2020 or 2021)
- Less likely to buy new MSR or be a premium buyer
- Owners of MSRs for hunting



### Respondent Profile: Organizations

#### **Current Membership or Recent Donation to Organizations**

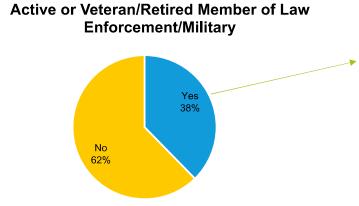


- When asked what organizations they are a member of or recently donated to, the most-selected organization was the NRA (61%), chosen more than twice as much as any other organization.
- 21% of MSR owners are not members of or recently donated to any organizations listed.
- 12% are members or recently donated to the NSSF.
- Of the 19% who selected "Other" organizations, the most common mentions were:
  - Firearms Policy Coalition
  - Liberal Gun Club/Liberal Gun Owners
  - Second Amendment Foundation
  - National Skeet Shooting Foundation
  - National Sporting Clays Association

7/14/22

# Respondent Profile: Military/Law-Enforcement

#### Military/Law Enforcement Affiliation



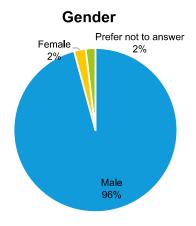
	40%	35%	30%	25%	20%	15%	10%	5%	0%	
*		35%	30%	25%	20% 19% 17% 17%		% 9% 6% 6% 6%	/ <sub>0</sub>	Army (veteran) Air Force (veteran) Local Law Enforcement (veteran) Navy (veteran) Marines (veteran) National Guard (veteran) Reserves (veteran) Local Law Enforcement (active) Other Law Enforcement (veteran) State Law Enforcement (veteran)	
							-	% <del></del> 5% <del></del>	Federal Law Enforcement (veteran) Army (active)	)
								3% =	State Law Enforcement (active)	

Military/law-enforcement (grouped)	% of those
Veteran military	82%
Veteran law enforcement	26%
Active law enforcement	11%
Active military	9%

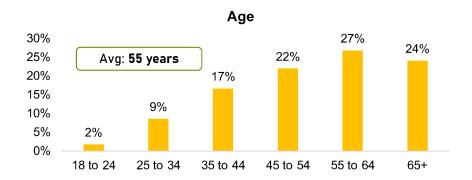
7/14/22 74

> Def. Exhibit 92 Page 003155

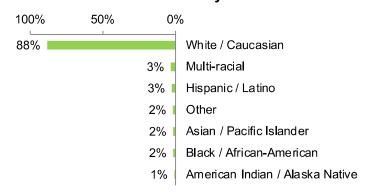
## Respondent Profile: Age, Gender



- 96% of respondents are Male.
- The average age of respondents is 55 years old. Only 27% are under the age of 45.
- 88% of respondents are White/Caucasian.

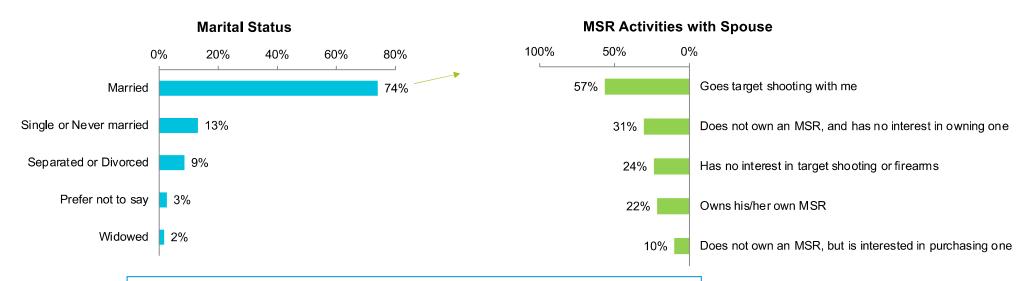


### Race/Ethnicity



7/14/22

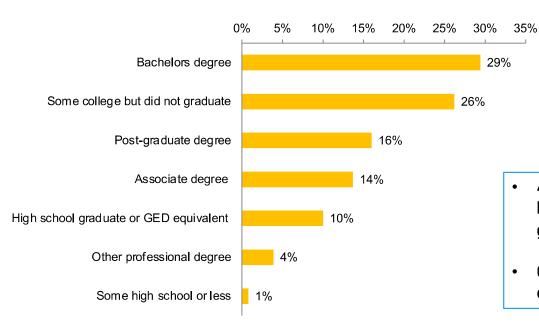
## Respondent Profile: Martial Status, Shooting Activities with Spouse



- 74% of respondents are married.
- Of these MSR owners, over half (57%) say their spouse accompanies them for target shooting. Nearly a quarter, 24%, say their spouse has no interest in target shooting or firearms.

### Respondent Profile: Education

#### **Highest Level of Education Completed**

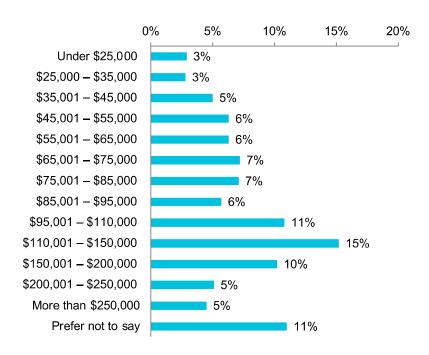


- 45% of respondents have attained at least a bachelors degree (29% have bachelors, 16% postgraduate).
- One-quarter of MSR owners have attended some college but did not graduate.

7/14/22

## Respondent Profile: Income

#### **Estimated Yearly Household Income**



Avg: \$110,934

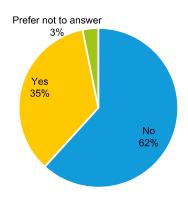
\$85k or less: 37% More than \$85k: 52%

- The average yearly household income for respondents is \$110,934.
- More than half of MSR owners are in households with an annual income of greater than \$85,000.

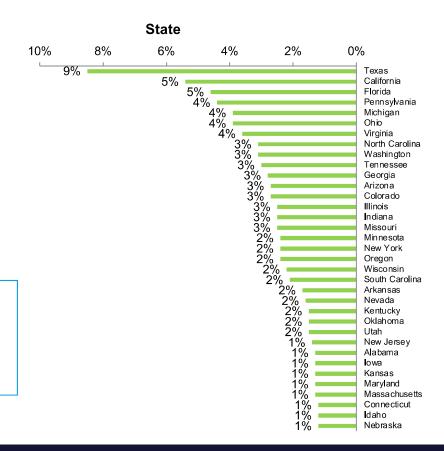
7/14/22 78

### Respondent Profile: State, Household Children

#### Do you have any children living with you?

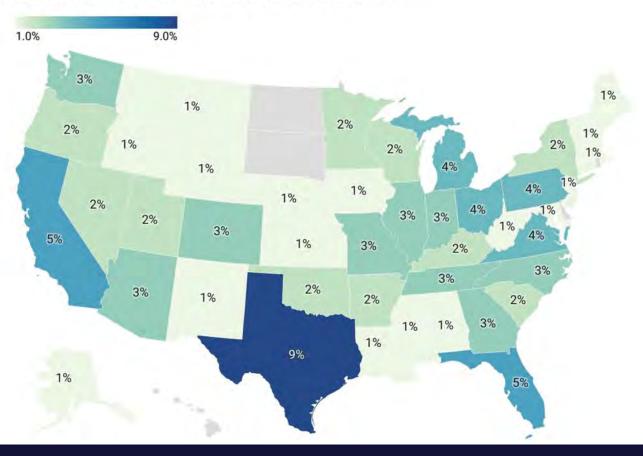


- Nearly two-thirds of respondents do not have any children living with them.
- The states with the most respondents are Texas (9%), California (5%), and Florida (5%).



7/14/22 79

# Respondent Profile: State, Household Children





© 2022 National Shooting Sports Foundation, Inc. All Rights Reserved

7/22 Item #33101-21

# **EXHIBIT 93**



Alcohol, Tobacco, Firearms and Explosives

**Firearms Commerce** in the United States

ANNUAL STATISTICAL UPDATE 2021

Exhibit 1: Firearms Manufactured (1986 – 2019)

Calendar Year	Pistols	Revolvers	Rifles	Shotguns	Misc. Firearms <sup>1</sup>	Total Firearms
1986	662,973	761,414	970,507	641,482	4,558	3,040,934
1987	964,561	722,512	1,007,661	857,949	6,980	3,559,663
1988	1,101,011	754,744	1,144,707	928,070	35,345	3,963,877
1989	1,404,753	628,573	1,407,400	935,541	42,126	4,418,393
1990	1,371,427	470,495	1,211,664	848,948	57,434	3,959,968
1991	1,378,252	456,966	883,482	828,426	15,980	3,563,106
1992	1,669,537	469,413	1,001,833	1,018,204	16,849	4,175,836
1993	2,093,362	562,292	1,173,694	1,144,940	81,349	5,055,637
1994	2,004,298	586,450	1,316,607	1,254,926	10,936	5,173,217
1995	1,195,284	527,664	1,411,120	1,173,645	8,629	4,316,342
1996	987,528	498,944	1,424,315	925,732	17,920	3,854,439
1997	1,036,077	370,428	1,251,341	915,978	19,680	3,593,504
1998	960,365	324,390	1,535,690	868,639	24,506	3,713,590
1999	995,446	335,784	1,569,685	1,106,995	39,837	4,047,747
2000	962,901	318,960	1,583,042	898,442	30,196	3,793,541
2001	626,836	320,143	1,284,554	679,813	21,309	2,932,655
2002	741,514	347,070	1,515,286	741,325	21,700	3,366,895
2003	811,660	309,364	1,430,324	726,078	30,978	3,308,404
2004	728,511	294,099	1,325,138	731,769	19,508	3,099,025
2005	803,425	274,205	1,431,372	709,313	23,179	3,241,494
2006	1,021,260	385,069	1,496,505	714,618	35,872	3,653,324
2007	1,219,664	391,334	1,610,923	645,231	55,461	3,922,613
2008	1,609,381	431,753	1,734,536	630,710	92,564	4,498,944
2009	1,868,258	547,195	2,248,851	752,699	138,815	5,555,818
2010	2,258,450	558,927	1,830,556	743,378	67,929	5,459,240
2011	2,598,133	572,857	2,318,088	862,401	190,407	6,541,886
2012	3,487,883	667,357	3,168,206	949,010	306,154	8,578,610

The AFMER report excludes production for the U.S. military but includes firearms purchased by domestic law enforcement agencies. The report also includes firearms manufactured for export.

AFMER data is not published until one year after the close of the calendar year reporting period because the proprietary data furnished by filers is protected from immediate disclosure by the Trade Secrets Act. For example, calendar year 2012 data was due to ATF by April 1, 2013, but not published until January 2014.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Miscellaneous firearms are any firearms not specifically categorized in any of the firearms categories defined on the ATF Form 5300.11 Annual Firearms Manufacturing and Exportation Report. (Examples of miscellaneous firearms would include pistol grip firearms, starter guns, and firearm frames and receivers.)

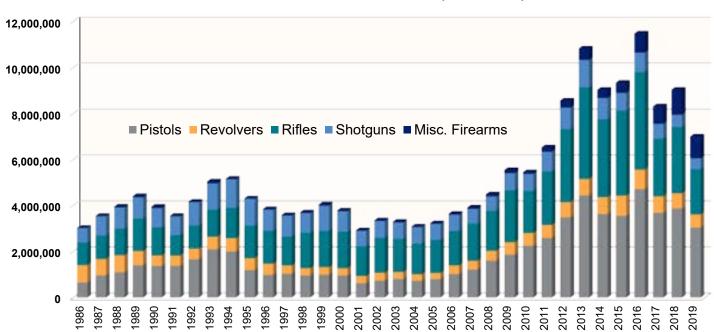
Exhibit 1: Firearms Manufactured (1986 - 2019) - continued

Calendar Year	Pistols	Revolvers	Rifles	Shotguns	Misc. Firearms <sup>1</sup>	Total Firearms
2013	4,441,726	725,282	3,979,570	1,203,072	495,142	10,844,792
2014	3,633,454	744,047	3,379,549	935,411	358,165	9,050,626
2015	3,557,199	885,259	3,691,799	777,273	447,131	9,358,661
2016	4,720,075	856,291	4,239,335	848,617	833,123	11,497,441
2017	3,691,010	720,917	2,504,092	653,139	758,634	8,327,792
2018	3,881,158	664,835	2,880,536	536,126	1,089,973	9,052,628
2019	3,046,013	580,601	1,957,667	480,735	946,929	7,011,945

The AFMER report excludes production for the U.S. military but includes firearms purchased by domestic law enforcement agencies. The report also includes firearms manufactured for export.

AFMER data is not published until one year after the close of the calendar year reporting period because the proprietary data furnished by filers is protected from immediate disclosure by the Trade Secrets Act. For example, calendar year 2012 data was due to ATF by April 1, 2013, but not published until January 2014.

Exhibit 1a: Firearms Manufactured (1986-2019)



<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Miscellaneous firearms are any firearms not specifically categorized in any of the firearms categories defined on the ATF Form 5300.11 Annual Firearms Manufacturing and Exportation Report. (Examples of miscellaneous firearms would include pistol grip firearms, starter guns, and firearm frames and receivers.)

Exhibit 2: Firearms Manufacturers' Exports (1986 – 2019)

Calendar Year	Pistols	Revolvers	Rifles	Shotguns	Misc. Firearms <sup>1</sup>	Total Firearms
1986	16,511	104,571	37,224	58,943	199	217,448
1987	24,941	134,611	42,161	76,337	9,995	288,045
1988	32,570	99,289	53,896	68,699	2,728	257,182
1989	41,970	76,494	73,247	67,559	2,012	261,282
1990	73,398	106,820	71,834	104,250	5,323	361,625
1991	79,275	110,058	91,067	117,801	2,964	401,165
1992	76,824	113,178	90,015	119,127	4,647	403,791
1993	59,234	91,460	94,272	171,475	14,763	431,204
1994	93,959	78,935	81,835	146,524	3,220	404,473
1995	97,969	131,634	90,834	101,301	2,483	424,221
1996	64,126	90,068	74,557	97,191	6,055	331,997
1997	44,182	63,656	76,626	86,263	4,354	275,081
1998	29,537	15,788	65,807	89,699	2,513	203,344
1999	34,663	48,616	65,669	67,342	4,028	220,318
2000	28,636	48,130	49,642	35,087	11,132	172,627
2001	32,151	32,662	50,685	46,174	10,939	172,611
2002	22,555	34,187	60,644	31,897	1,473	150,756
2003	16,340	26,524	62,522	29,537	6,989	141,912
2004	14,959	24,122	62,403	31,025	7,411	139,920
2005	19,196	29,271	92,098	46,129	7,988	194,682
2006	144,779	28,120	102,829	57,771	34,022	367,521
2007	45,053	34,662	80,594	26,949	17,524	204,782
2008	54,030	28,205	104,544	41,186	523	228,488
2009	56,402	32,377	61,072	36,455	8,438	194,744
2010	80,041	25,286	76,518	43,361	16,771	241,977
2011	121,035	23,221	79,256	54,878	18,498	296,888
2012	128,313	19,643	81,355	42,858	15,385	287,554
2013	167,653	21,236	131,718	49,766	22,748	393,121
2014	126,316	25,521	207,934	60,377	784	420,932
2015	140,787	22,666	159,707	18,797	1,499	343,456

The AFMER report excludes production for the U.S. military but includes firearms purchased by domestic law enforcement agencies.

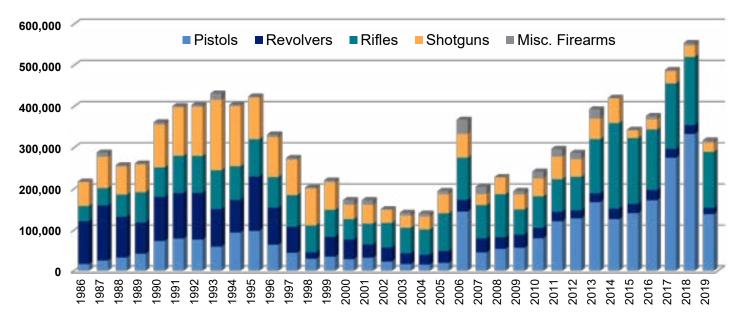
<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Miscellaneous firearms are any firearms not specifically categorized in any of the firearms categories defined on the ATF Form 5300.11 Annual Firearms Manufacturing and Exportation Report. (Examples of miscellaneous firearms would include pistol grip firearms, starter guns, and firearm frames and receivers.)

Exhibit 2: Firearms Manufacturers' Exports (1986 – 2019) – continued

Calendar Year	Pistols	Revolvers	Rifles	Shotguns	Misc. Firearms <sup>1</sup>	Total Firearms
2016	172,408	24,587	147,044	24,668	8,111	376,818
2017	275,424	21,676	158,871	29,997	2,332	488,300
2018	333,266	21,498	165,573	27,774	6,126	554,237
2019	138,683	14,778	136,241	22,319	5,461	317,482

The AFMER report excludes production for the U.S. military but includes firearms purchased by domestic law enforcement agencies.

Exhibit 2a: Firearms Manufacturers' Exports (1986-2019)



<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Miscellaneous firearms are any firearms not specifically categorized in any of the firearms categories defined on the ATF Form 5300.11 Annual Firearms Manufacturing and Exportation Report. (Examples of miscellaneous firearms would include pistol grip firearms, starter guns, and firearm frames and receivers.)

Exhibit 3: Firearms Imports (1986 – 2020)

Calendar Year	Shotguns	Rifles	Handguns	Total
1986	201,000	269,000	231,000	701,000
1987	307,620	413,780	342,113	1,063,513
1988	372,008	282,640	621,620	1,276,268
1989	274,497	293,152	440,132	1,007,781
1990	191,787	203,505	448,517	843,809
1991	116,141	311,285	293,231	720,657
1992	441,933	1,423,189	981,588	2,846,710
1993	246,114	1,592,522	1,204,685	3,043,321
1994	117,866	847,868	915,168	1,880,902
1995	136,126	261,185	706,093	1,103,404
1996	128,456	262,568	490,554	881,578
1997	106,296	358,937	474,182	939,415
1998	219,387	248,742	531,681	999,810
1999	385,556	198,191	308,052	891,799
2000	331,985	298,894	465,903	1,096,782
2001	428,330	227,608	710,958	1,366,896
2002	379,755	507,637	741,845	1,629,237
2003	407,402	428,837	630,263	1,466,502
2004	507,050	564,953	838,856	1,910,859
2005	546,403	682,100	878,172	2,106,675
2006	606,820	659,393	1,166,309	2,432,522
2007	725,752	631,781	1,386,460	2,743,993
2008	535,960	602,364	1,468,062	2,606,386
2009	558,679	864,010	2,184,417	3,607,106
2010	509,913	547,449	1,782,585	2,839,947
2011	529,056	998,072	1,725,276	3,252,404
2012	973,465	1,243,924	2,627,201	4,844,590
2013	936,235	1,507,776	3,095,528	5,539,539

Source: ATF and United States International Trade Commission.

Statistics prior to 1992 are for fiscal years; 1992 is a transition year with five quarters.

Exhibit 3: Firearms Imports (1986 - 2020) - continued

Calendar Year	Shotguns	Rifles	Handguns	Total
2014	648,339	791,892	2,185,037	3,625,268
2015	644,293	815,817	2,470,101	3,930,211
2016	736,482	729,452	3,671,837	5,137,771
2017	632,105	572,309	3,287,842	4,492,256
2018	713,931	652,031	2,939,889	4,305,851
2019	743,252	648,703	2,594,708	3,986,663
2020	1,924,937	875,159	4,031,280	6,831,376

Source: ATF and United States International Trade Commission.

Statistics prior to 1992 are for fiscal years; 1992 is a transition year with five quarters.

Exhibit 3a: Firearms Imports (1986-2020)

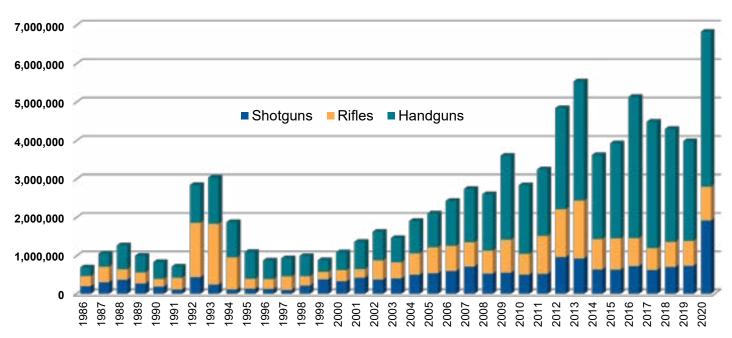


Exhibit 4: Importation Applications (1986 – 2020)

Fiscal Year	Licensed Importer	Military*	Other	Total
1986	7,728	9,434	2,631	19,793
1987	7,833	8,059	2,130	18,022
1988	7,711	7,680	2,122	17,513
1989	7,950	8,293	2,194	18,437
1990	8,292	8,696	2,260	19,248
1991	8,098	10,973	2,412	21,483
1992	7,960	9,222	2,623	19,805
1993	7,591	6,282	2,585	16,458
1994	6,704	4,570	3,024	14,298
1995	5,267	2,834	2,548	10,649
1996	6,340	2,792	2,395	11,527
1997	8,288	2,069	1,395	11,752
1998	8,767	2,715	1,536	13,019
1999	9,505	2,235	1,036	12,776
2000	7,834	2,885	1,416	12,135
2001	9,639	3,984	1,569	15,192
2002	9,646	6,321	3,199	19,166
2003	8,160	2,264	2,081	12,505
2004	7,539	1,392	1,819	10,750
2005	7,539	1,320	1,746	10,605
2006	8,537	1,180	1,505	11,222
2007	8,004	1,081	1,236	10,321
2008	7,610	718	980	9,308
2009	7,967	504	970	9,441
2010	7,367	823	1,088	9,278
2011	7,647	641	959	9,247
2012	8,408	420	895	9,723
2013	9,964	319	597	10,880

Source: ATF's Firearms and Explosives Import System (FEIS)

Import data excludes temporary permits issued to nonimmigrant aliens.

<sup>\*</sup> Depicts ATF Form 6 Part II (5330.3C)

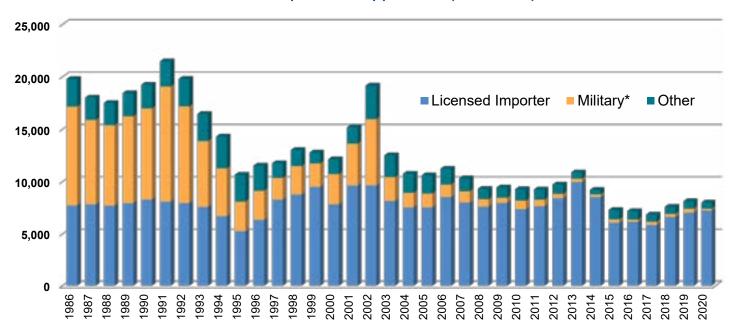
Exhibit 4: Importation Applications (1986 - 2020) - continued

Fiscal Year	Licensed Importer	Military*	Other	Total
2014	8,529	255	429	9,213
2015	6,078	318	897	7,293
2016	6,154	220	814	7,188
2017	5,859	309	685	6,853
2018	6,631	289	670	7,590
2019	7,040	380	711	8,131
2020	7,243	180	583	8,006

Source: ATF's Firearms and Explosives Import System (FEIS)

Import data excludes temporary permits issued to nonimmigrant aliens.

Exhibit 4a: Importation Application (1986-2020)



<sup>\*</sup> Depicts ATF Form 6 Part II (5330.3C)

Exhibit 5: Firearms Imported into the United States by Country 2020

Country	Handguns	Rifles	Shotguns	Total Firearms
Turkey	415,180	29,450	1,045,621	1,490,251
Austria	1,279,123	5,632	30	1,284,785
Brazil	849,700	120,864	46,066	1,016,630
Croatia	521,932	0	0	521,932
Sweden	45	1,680	430,062	431,787
Italy	146,565	48,705	175,818	371,088
Germany	274,799	73,118	2,374	350,291
Czech Republic	247,491	28,418	34	275,943
Canada	3,050	232,395	982	236,427
China	0	12,000	205,462	217,462
Philippines	113,399	3,818	0	117,217
Japan	0	78,249	620	78,869
Spain	960	57,506	515	58,981
Israel	41,357	7,839	7,697	56,893
Serbia	22,703	24,096	0	46,799
Finland	8	46,506	32	46,546
Romania	22,145	15,911	0	38,056
Portugal	0	34,576	72	34,648
Argentina	29,030	0	0	29,030
Belgium	14,120	9,533	212	23,865
Switzerland	17943	3,390	35	21,368
Bulgaria	6,937	13,733	1	20,671
United Kingdom	65	11,937	8492	20,494
Poland	10,286	8,291	0	18,577
Slovenia	4,902	0	0	4,902

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup>On May 26, 1994, the United States instituted a firearms imports embargo against China. Sporting shotguns, however, are exempt from the embargo.

Imports from Afghanistan, Belarus, Burma, China, Cuba, Democratic Republic of Congo, Haiti, Iran, Iraq, Libya, Mongolia, North Korea, Rwanda, Somalia Sudan, Syria, Unita (Angola), Vietnam, may include surplus military curio and relic firearms that were manufactured in these countries prior to becoming proscribed or embargoed and had been outside those proscribed countries for the preceding five years prior to import. Imports may also include those that obtained a waiver from the U.S. State Department.

Imports from Georgia, Kazakhstan, Kyrgyzstan, Moldova, Russian Federation, Turkmenistan, Ukraine, Uzbekistan are limited to firearms enumerated on the Voluntary Restraint Agreement (VRA).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Imports of fewer than 1,000 per country.

Exhibit 5: Firearms Imported into the United States by Country 2020 — continued

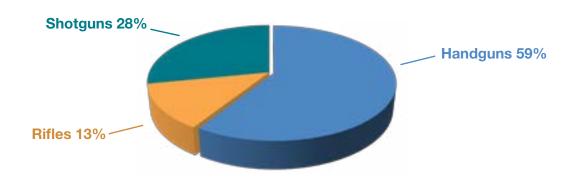
Country	Handguns	Rifles	Shotguns	Total Firearms
Montenegro	3,639	0	0	3,639
Taiwan	0	3,140	0	3,140
Slovakia	2,987	0	0	2,987
Georgia	608	1,500	0	2,108
Hungary	1,154	875	0	2,029
Russia	0	1,595	0	1,595
France	1,042	321	62	1,425
Other <sup>2</sup>	110	81	750	941
Total	4,031,280	875,159	1,924,937	6,831,376

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup>On May 26, 1994, the United States instituted a firearms imports embargo against China. Sporting shotguns, however, are exempt from the embargo.

Imports from Afghanistan, Belarus, Burma, China, Cuba, Democratic Republic of Congo, Haiti, Iran, Iraq, Libya, Mongolia, North Korea, Rwanda, Somalia Sudan, Syria, Unita (Angola), Vietnam, may include surplus military curio and relic firearms that were manufactured in these countries prior to becoming proscribed or embargoed and had been outside those proscribed countries for the preceding five years prior to import. Imports may also include those that obtained a waiver from the U.S. State Department.

Imports from Georgia, Kazakhstan, Kyrgyzstan, Moldova, Russian Federation, Turkmenistan, Ukraine, Uzbekistan are limited to firearms enumerated on the Voluntary Restraint Agreement (VRA).

Exhibit 5a: Imported Firearms Type 2020



<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Imports of fewer than 1,000 per country.

Exhibit 6: National Firearms Act
Tax Revenues and Related Activities (1984 – 2020)

			Enforceme	ent Support <sup>3</sup>
Fiscal Year <sup>1</sup>	Occupational Tax Paid <sup>2</sup>	Transfer & Making Tax Paid	Certifications	Records Checks
1984	\$596,000	\$666,000	1,196	2,771
1985	\$606,000	\$594,000	921	3,682
1986	\$667,000	\$1,372,000	690	3,376
1987	\$869,000	\$1,576,000	575	4,135
1988	\$2,095,000	\$1,481,000	701	3,738
1989	\$1,560,000	\$1,527,000	1,196	6,128
1990	\$1,442,000	\$1,308,000	666	7,981
1991	\$1,556,000	\$1,210,000	764	7,857
1992	\$1,499,000	\$1,237,000	1,257	8,582
1993	\$1,493,000	\$1,264,000	1,024	7,230
1994	\$1,444,000	\$1,596,000	586	6,283
1995	\$1,007,000	\$1,311,000	882	5,677
1996	\$1,143,000	\$1,402,000	529	5,215
1997	\$1,284,000	\$1,630,000	488	4,395
1998	\$1,299,000	\$1,969,000	353	3,824
1999	\$1,330,000	\$2,422,000	345	3,994
2000	\$1,399,000	\$2,301,000	144	2,159
2001	\$1,456,000	\$2,800,000	402	5,156
2002	\$1,492,000	\$1,510,000	441	6,381
2003	\$1,758,000	\$2,699,000	401	6,597
2004	\$1,640,000	\$3,052,000	435	6,191
2005	\$1,659,000	\$2,810,000	447	6,218
2006	\$1,709,000	\$3,951,000	327	6,331
2007	\$1,815,000	\$4,890,000	530	7,468
2008	\$1,950,000	\$5,742,000	375	5,872
2009	\$2,125,000	\$7,971,000	418	5,736
2010	\$2,530,000	\$7,184,000	267	5,883
2011	\$2,952,000	\$9,576,000	287	6,313
2012	\$3,628,000	\$12,814,000	390	7,103
2013	\$4,294,000	\$18,182,000	501	7,138
2014	\$4,837,000	\$22,678,000	367	6,172

# Exhibit 6: National Firearms Act Tax Revenues and Related Activities (1984 – 2020) — continued

			Enforceme	ent Support <sup>3</sup>
Fiscal Year 1	Occupational Tax Paid <sup>2</sup>	Transfer & Making Tax Paid	Certifications	Records Checks
2015	\$5,417,000	\$32,462,000	338	5,650
2016	\$6,018,000	\$62,596,000	397	6,547
2017	\$6,371,000	\$22,972,000	469	6,749
2018	\$6,753,000	\$33,371,000	537	6,130
2019	\$7,014,000	\$37,285,000	447	5,426
2020	\$7,982,000	\$51,677,000	456	4,520

Source: ATF's National Firearms Registration and Transfer Record (NFRTR).

Data from 2000-2010 for Certifications and Records Checks was corrected in the 2012 update.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Data from 1997 - 2000 were based on calendar year data.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Special occupational tax revenues for FY 1990 - 1996 include collections made during the fiscal year for prior tax years. Importers, manufacturers, or dealers in NFA firearms are subject to a yearly occupational tax.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> ATF searches the NFRTR in support of criminal investigations and regulatory inspections in order to determine whether persons are legally in possession of NFA weapons and whether transfers are made lawfully.

Exhibit 7: National Firearms Act Firearms Processed by Form Type (1990 - 2020)

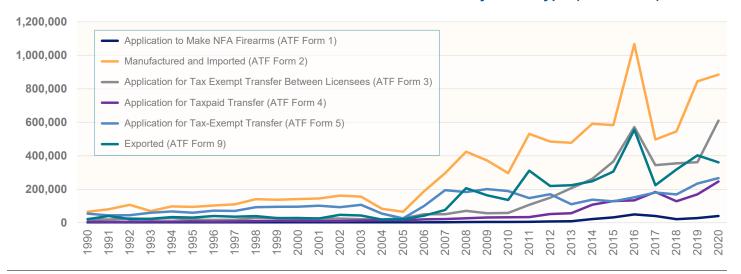
				,			,
Calendar Year <sup>1</sup>	Application to Make NFA Firearms (ATF Form 1)	Manufactured and Imported (ATF Form 2)	Application for Tax Exempt Transfer Between Licensees (ATF Form 3)	Application for Taxpaid Transfer (ATF Form 4)	Application for Tax-Exempt Transfer <sup>2</sup> (ATF Form 5)	Exported (ATF Form 9)	Total <sup>3</sup>
1990	399	66,084	23,149	7,024	54,959	21,725	173,340
1991	524	80,619	19,507	5,395	44,146	40,387	190,578
1992	351	107,313	26,352	6,541	45,390	22,120	208,067
1993	310	70,342	22,071	7,388	60,193	24,041	184,345
1994	1,076	97,665	27,950	7,600	67,580	34,242	236,113
1995	1,226	95,061	18,593	8,263	60,055	31,258	214,456
1996	1,174	103,511	16,931	6,418	72,395	40,439	240,868
1997	855	110,423	18,371	7,873	70,690	36,284	244,496
1998	1,093	141,101	27,921	10,181	93,135	40,221	313,652
1999	1,071	137,373	28,288	11,768	95,554	28,128	302,182
2000	1,334	141,763	23,335	11,246	96,234	28,672	302,584
2001	2,522	145,112	25,745	10,799	101,955	25,759	311,892
2002	1,173	162,321	25,042	10,686	92,986	47,597	339,805
2003	1,003	156,620	21,936	13,501	107,108	43,668	343,836
2004	980	83,483	20,026	14,635	54,675	19,425	193,224
2005	1,902	65,865	26,603	14,606	26,210	20,951	156,137
2006	2,610	188,134	51,290	20,534	100,458	42,175	405,201
2007	3,553	296,267	51,217	22,260	194,794	76,467	644,558
2008	4,583	424,743	71,404	26,917	183,271	206,411	917,329
2009	5,345	371,920	56,947	31,551	201,267	163,951	830,981
2010	5,169	296,375	58,875	33,059	189,449	136,335	719,262
2011	5,477	530,953	107,066	33,816	147,341	311,214	1,135,867
2012	7,886	484,928	149,762	52,490	170,561	219,700	1,085,327
2013	9,347	477,567	206,389	57,294	110,637	224,515	1,085,749
2014	22,380	591,388	262,342	107,921	138,204	248,109	1,370,344
2015	32,558	583,499	365,791	130,017	127,945	306,037	1,545,847
2016	49,985	1,066,812	571,840	133,911	152,264	555,397	2,530,209
2017	40,444	497,329	344,197	184,312	180,850	224,389	1,471,521
2018	21,580	545,700	355,114	128,324	169,258	318,387	1,538,363
2019	28,006	844,378	361,754	170,182	234,486	402,626	2,041,432
2020	40,790	884,656	610,002	246,806	266,600	360,731	2,409,585

# Exhibit 7: National Firearms Act Firearms Processed by Form Type (1990 - 2020)

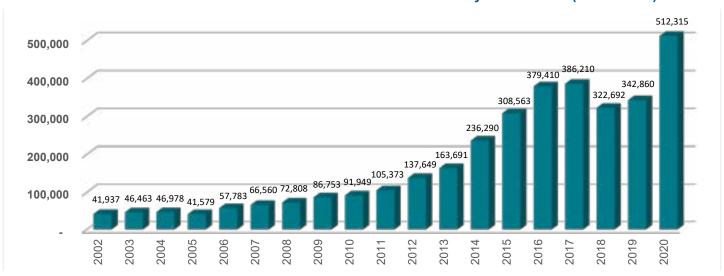
Calendar Year <sup>1</sup>	Application to Make NFA Firearms (ATF Form 1)	Manufactured and Imported (ATF Form 2)	Application for Tax Exempt Transfer Between Licensees (ATF Form 3)	Application for Taxpaid Transfer (ATF Form 4)	Application for Tax-Exempt Transfer <sup>2</sup> (ATF Form 5)	Exported (ATF Form 9)	Total <sup>3</sup>

Source: ATF's National Firearms Registration and Transfer Record (NFRTR).

# Exhibit 7a: National Firearms Act Firearms Processed by Form Type (1990-2020)



# Exhibit 7b: National Firearms Act Firearms Processed by Fiscal Year (2002-2020)



<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Data from 1990 - 1996 represent fiscal year.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Firearms may be transferred to the U.S., State or local governments without the payment of a transfer tax. Further transfers of NFA firearms between licensees registered as importers, manufacturers, or dealers who have paid the special occupational tax are likewise exempt from transfer tax.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> Totals do not include ATF Form 5320.20 or ATF Form 10 because these do not relate to commercial transactions.

Exhibit 8: National Firearms Act Registered Weapons by State

lay 2021

				,			
State	Any Other Weapon <sup>1</sup>	Destructive Device <sup>2</sup>	Machinegun <sup>3</sup>	Silencer 4	Short Barreled Rifle <sup>5</sup>	Short Barreled Shotgun <sup>6</sup>	Total
Alabama	1,352	82,978	34,702	64,506	8,830	2,552	194,920
Alaska	345	6,256	1,802	15,192	3,108	1,534	28,237
Arkansas	203	83,161	5,689	38,058	5,076	1,294	133,981
Arizona	2,647	123,286	19,032	85,353	25,203	3,170	258,691
California	4,752	324,948	29,112	17,271	15,520	14,757	406,360
Colorado	1,154	57,926	2,666	67,008	13,509	2,119	149,382
Connecticut	1,034	14,610	35,235	18,648	4,212	1,135	74,874
District of Columbia	69	62,757	7,872	1,024	1,426	1,167	74,315
Delaware	52	3,876	537	411	292	651	6,092
Florida	4,100	230,917	47,117	175,156	50,848	10,587	518,725
Georgia	2,269	96,486	42,545	129,566	21,232	12,026	304,124
Hawaii	34	8,234	441	403	93	75	9,280
Iowa	919	19,353	7,228	22,529	2,937	1,212	54,178
Idaho	299	23,674	5,299	40,755	5,376	654	76,425
Illinois	1,075	103,440	30,576	3,297	4,622	1,739	144,749
Indiana	1,862	50,885	21,137	63,249	10,872	9,541	157,546
Kansas	823	26,035	3,986	31,811	5,924	1,271	69,850
Kentucky	1,212	36,615	18,128	44,040	6,717	2,121	108,833
Louisiana	713	60,863	7,206	72,042	9,212	2,025	152,061
Massachusetts	696	19,571	7,070	10,409	6,079	1,040	45,138
Maryland	1,137	61,460	29,854	32,275	7,633	3,898	136,257
Maine	009	3,789	5,109	8,285	3,057	256	21,396
Michigan	1,284	30,928	17,464	49,324	9,120	1,715	109,835
Minnesota	2,825	61,232	8,779	48,154	7,681	1,154	129,825
Missouri	1,574	37,631	11,167	49,754	10,230	2,995	113,351
Mississippi	564	32,211	4,906	36,545	5,354	1,132	80,712
Montana	467	4,999	2,531	25,409	2,612	099	36,678

Exhibit 8: National Firearms Act Registered Weapons by State

av 2021) – continued

			(INIA)	(Iviay zuz I) – continued	unea		
State	Any Other Weapon <sup>1</sup>	Destructive Device <sup>2</sup>	Machinegun ³	Silencer <sup>4</sup>	Short Barreled Rifle <sup>5</sup>	Short Barreled Shotgun <sup>6</sup>	Total
North Carolina	1,158	107,333	15,875	76,759	17,478	3,563	222,166
North Dakota	215	3,726	1,670	23,042	2,003	319	30,975
Nebraska	816	9,780	2,403	25,879	3,472	911	43,261
New Hampshire	534	5,834	20,817	36,954	7,613	681	72,433
New Jersey	534	47,080	44,422	3,889	3,775	2,528	102,228
New Mexico	404	93,029	4,233	19,873	4,590	839	122,968
Nevada	1,264	50,124	14,577	37,880	12,662	2,500	119,007
New York	1,848	54,148	13,554	7,406	7,622	7,613	92,191
Ohio	2,312	92,909	22,979	68,736	15,158	6,567	208,661
Oklahoma	1,253	19,174	9,776	62,404	8,738	2,023	103,368
Oregon	1,683	28,654	6,740	49,197	9,483	1,717	97,474
Pennsylvania	2,482	205,854	21,169	83,563	21,215	13,884	348,167
Rhode Island	46	3,663	630	96	338	114	4,887
South Carolina	733	44,017	10,997	50,422	9,088	3,948	119,205
South Dakota	388	4,559	2,176	55,666	1,612	265	64,666
Tennessee	1,803	54,554	14,683	60,573	13,350	6,573	151,536
Texas	7,517	332,208	46,318	529,150	81,000	10,362	1,006,555
Utah	829	19,648	7,745	79,557	9,212	1,668	118,408
Virginia	3,094	250,986	43,877	90,454	26,361	8,935	423,707
Vermont	238	3,106	1,465	3,528	904	210	9,451
Washington	1,981	62,633	4,673	78,279	16,919	1,049	165,534
Wisconsin	853	36,053	8,391	40,596	8,070	1,467	95,430
West Virginia	465	25,315	7,359	13,696	2,913	1,215	50,963
Wyoming	337	120,688	2,019	16,681	2,089	433	142,247
Other US Territories	9	323	408	20	12	103	872
Total	67,744	3,343,519	741,146	2,664,774	532,725	162,267	7,512,175

# Exhibit 8: National Firearms Act Registered Weapons by State

(May 2021) - continued

**Fotal** The term "any other weapon" means any weapon or device capable of being concealed on the person from which a shot can be discharged through the energy of an explosive, a pistol or revolver having a barrel with a smooth bore designed or redesigned to fire a fixed shotgun shell, weapons with combination shotgun and rifle barrels 12 inches or more, less than 18 inches in length, from which only a single discharge can be made from either barrel without manual reloading, and shall include any such weapon which may be readily restored to fire. Such term shall not include a pistol or a revolver having a rifled bore, or rifled bores, or weapons designed, made, or intended to be fired from the shoulder and not capable of firing Short Barreled Short Barreled Rifle 5 Silencer 4 Machinegun 3 Source: ATF National Firearms Registration and Transfer Record (NFRTR) Device 2 Destructive Weapon 1 State

(b) any type of weapon (other than a shotgun or a shotgun shell which the Director finds is generally recognized as particularly suitable for sporting purposes) by whatever name known Secretary of the Army pursuant to the provisions of section 4684(2), 4685, or 4686 of title 10, United States Code; or any other device which the Director finds is not likely to be used as diameter; and (c) any combination of parts either designed or intended for use in converting any device into any destructive device described in paragraph (a) or (b) of this section and originally designed for use as a weapon, which is redesigned for use as a signaling, pyrotechnic, line throwing, safety, or similar device; surplus ordnance sold, loaned, or given by the having an explosive or incendiary charge of more than one-quarter ounce, (5) mine, or (6) device similar to any of the devices described in the preceding paragraphs of this definition; from which a destructive device may be readily assembled. The term shall not include any device which is neither designed nor redesigned for use as a weapon; any device, although which will, or which may be readily converted to, expel a projectile by the action of an explosive or other propellant, and which has any barrel with a bore of more than one-half inch Destructive device generally is defined as (a) any explosive, incendiary, or poison gas (1) bomb, (2) grenade, (3) rocket having a propellant charge of more than 4 ounces, (4) missile a weapon, is an antique, or is a rifle which the owner intends to use solely for sporting, recreational, or cultural purposes.

and intended, for use in converting a weapon into a machinegun, and any combination of parts from which a machinegun can be assembled if such parts are in the possession or unde Machinegun is defined as any weapon which shoots, is designed to shoot, or can be readily restored to shoot, automatically more than one shot, without manual reloading, by a single function of the trigger. The term shall also include the frame or receiver of any such weapon, any part designed and intended solely and exclusively, or combination of parts designed the control of a person. Silencer is defined as any device for silencing, muffling, or diminishing the report of a portable firearm, including any combination of parts, designed or redesigned, and intended for the use in assembling or fabricating a firearm silencer or firearm muffler, and any part intended only for use in such assembly or fabrication.

Short-barreled rifle is defined as a rifle having one or more barrels less than 16 inches in length, and any weapon made from a rifle, whether by alteration, modification, or otherwise, if such weapon, as modified, has an overall length of less than 26 inches. Short-barreled shotgun is defined as a shotgun having one or more barrels less than 18 inches in length, and any weapon made from a shotgun, whether by alteration, modification, or otherwise, if such weapon as modified has an overall length of less than 26 inches.

Exhibit 9: National Firearms Act Special Occupational Taxpayers by State Tax Year 2020

State	Importers	Manufacturers	Dealers	Total
Alabama	26	118	272	416
Alaska	1	33	112	146
Arizona	30	407	276	713
Arkansas	15	132	168	315
California	14	122	86	222
Colorado	6	157	343	506
Connecticut	3	88	114	205
Delaware	0	0	3	3
District of Columbia	1	0	0	1
Florida	66	462	595	1123
Georgia	13	203	380	596
Hawaii	0	0	1	1
Idaho	2	130	155	287
Illinois	11	96	37	144
Indiana	6	103	310	419
Iowa	1	65	226	292
Kansas	4	80	268	352
Kentucky	18	95	254	367
Louisiana	2	85	220	307
Maine	3	48	95	146
Maryland	8	77	152	237
Massachusetts	5	118	27	150
Michigan	12	134	300	446
Minnesota	13	109	228	350
Mississippi	11	77	172	260
Missouri	15	147	255	417
Montana	4	72	148	224
Nebraska	0	33	132	165
Nevada	12	173	135	320
New Hampshire	6	101	121	228
New Jersey	1	7	21	29

Source: ATF's National Firearms Act Special Occupational Tax Database (NSOT).

Numbers represent locations of qualified premises.

Exhibit 9: National Firearms Act Special Occupational Taxpayers by State Tax Year 2020 — continued

State	Importers	Manufacturers	Dealers	Total
New Mexico	10	70	133	213
New York	4	91	19	114
North Carolina	2	231	407	640
North Dakota	1	14	119	134
Ohio	6	239	379	624
Oklahoma	1	138	211	350
Oregon	1	110	210	321
Pennsylvania	17	210	457	684
Rhode Island	1	0	1	2
South Carolina	10	109	236	355
South Dakota	0	31	131	162
Tennessee	6	131	321	458
Texas	39	748	1035	1822
Utah	5	148	151	304
Vermont	4	26	71	101
Virginia	45	197	363	605
Washington	5	140	176	321
West Virginia	7	43	140	190
Wisconsin	1	115	252	368
Wyoming	2	47	119	168
Total	476	6,310	10,537	17,323

Source: ATF's National Firearms Act Special Occupational Tax Database (NSOT). Numbers represent locations of qualified premises.

Exhibit 10: Federal Firearms Licensees Total (1975-2020)

and         Dealer         Collector         Ammunition         Finearms         Importer         Dealer           146,429         2,813         5,211         6,668         364         403         9           150,767         2,882         4,036         7,181         387         403         4           150,767         2,882         4,036         7,761         408         419         6           15,681         3,183         4,446         7,761         408         419         6           15,680         3,688         4,976         8,056         459         426         7           15,890         3,608         5,481         8,856         459         426         7           168,301         4,308         6,490         10,067         540         519         7           184,440         5,002         8,602         12,083         675         676         16           200,342         5,140         8,602         12,083         675         676         16           219,366         6,207         11,270         710         704         15           219,386         1,316         11,270         710         704					Manufacturer of	urer of			Destructive Device	ė	
146,429         2,813         5,211         6,668         364         403         9           150,767         2,882         4,036         7,181         397         403         4           150,767         2,882         4,036         7,761         408         419         6           152,681         3,113         4,629         7,735         422         417         6           155,690         3,608         6,481         8,856         496         426         7           168,301         4,308         6,480         10,067         540         519         7           168,301         4,308         6,480         10,067         540         519         7           168,301         4,308         6,480         10,067         540         519         7           168,301         6,002         10,067         540         576         676         7           200,342         5,140         8,643         11,270         770         7         1           219,366         6,207         9,589         11,318         778         881         1           236,884         1,1,123         1,046         1,046         926	Fiscal Year	Dealer	Pawn-broker	Collector	Ammunition	Firearms	Importer	Dealer	Manufacturer	Importer	Total
150,767         2,882         4,036         7,181         397         403         4           157,463         2,943         4,446         7,761         408         419         6           152,681         3,113         4,629         7,735         422         417         6           153,861         3,808         4,975         8,655         459         426         7           155,800         3,608         5,481         8,856         496         430         7           168,301         4,308         6,481         10,067         540         7         7           200,342         5,002         8,602         12,033         675         676         12           200,342         6,388         10,689         10,067         770         704         15           200,342         6,386         10,689         10,639         10,689         10,689         10,689         10,689         10,689         10,689         10,689         10,689         10,689         10,189         10,189         10,189         10,189         10,189         10,189         10,189         10,189         10,189         10,189         10,189         10,189         10,189         10,	1975	146,429	2,813	5,211	6,668	364	403	6	23	7	161,927
157,463         2,943         4,446         7,761         408         419         6           152,681         3,113         4,629         7,735         422         417         6           153,861         3,388         4,975         8,055         459         426         7           155,690         3,608         5,481         8,856         496         430         7           168,301         4,308         6,490         10,067         540         519         7           184,840         5,002         8,602         12,033         675         676         12           200,342         5,388         9,859         11,067         788         75         16           200,342         5,140         8,643         11,270         710         704         15           219,386         6,207         9,589         11,818         778         881         16           230,837         8,261         11,094         10,613         852         1,084         16           230,837         8,261         12,638         10,163         8,345         922         989         21           231,42         8,626         14,287 <td< td=""><td>1976</td><td>150,767</td><td>2,882</td><td>4,036</td><td>7,181</td><td>397</td><td>403</td><td>4</td><td>19</td><td>œ</td><td>165,697</td></td<>	1976	150,767	2,882	4,036	7,181	397	403	4	19	œ	165,697
152,681         3,113         4,629         7,735         422         417         6           153,861         3,388         4,975         8,055         459         426         7           155,690         3,608         5,481         8,856         496         430         7           168,301         4,308         6,490         10,067         540         430         7           184,840         5,002         8,602         12,033         675         676         12           200,342         5,388         9,889         13,318         788         795         16           195,847         5,140         8,643         11,270         770         704         15           200,342         5,140         8,643         11,270         770         704         15           195,847         11,127         770         704         15         16         16           236,393         10,639         10,639         12,095         843         1,035         16         16           230,637         8,261         11,084         10,613         822         1,084         16           231,442         8,626         14,287         7	1977	157,463	2,943	4,446	7,761	408	419	9	28	10	173,484
153,861         3,388         4,975         8,055         459         426         7           155,890         3,608         5,481         8,856         496         400         7           168,301         4,308         6,490         10,067         540         519         7           188,301         4,308         6,490         10,067         540         519         7           200,342         5,002         8,602         12,033         675         676         12           200,342         5,388         9,859         11,270         710         704         15           195,847         6,207         9,599         11,818         778         881         15           236,393         6,998         10,639         12,095         843         1,035         16           239,637         8,261         12,638         10,169         926         1,123         18           239,637         8,261         14,287         7,945         978         16         17           231,442         8,626         15,433         7,470         1,059         994         17           246,984         10,452         15,43         7,412	1978	152,681	3,113	4,629	7,735	422	417	9	35	14	169,052
155,690         3,608         5,481         8,856         496         430         7           168,301         4,308         6,490         10,067         540         519         7           184,840         5,002         8,602         12,033         675         676         12           200,342         5,002         8,602         12,033         675         676         12           200,347         5,140         8,643         11,270         710         704         15           219,366         6,207         9,599         11,818         778         881         15           236,393         6,998         10,639         11,818         778         881         15           230,888         7,316         11,094         10,613         862         1,084         16           230,888         7,316         11,094         10,613         862         1,084         16           230,888         7,316         11,094         10,613         8,345         922         989         21           231,442         8,626         13,536         8,345         978         946         17           248,155         10,452         15,429 <td>1979</td> <td>153,861</td> <td>3,388</td> <td>4,975</td> <td>8,055</td> <td>459</td> <td>426</td> <td>7</td> <td>33</td> <td>12</td> <td>171,216</td>	1979	153,861	3,388	4,975	8,055	459	426	7	33	12	171,216
168,301         4,308         6,490         10,067         540         519         7           184,840         5,002         8,602         12,033         675         676         12           200,342         5,388         9,859         13,318         795         16           195,847         5,140         8,643         11,270         770         15           219,366         6,207         9,599         11,818         778         881         15           230,888         7,316         11,094         10,613         843         1,035         16           230,888         7,316         11,094         10,613         852         1,084         16           230,888         7,316         11,094         10,613         852         1,084         16           230,888         7,316         11,094         10,613         852         1,084         16           230,889         7,316         11,613         7,470         10,69         11         1           231,442         8,261         13,523         8,345         978         946         20           246,984         10,452         15,142         1,165         964         1	1980	155,690	3,608	5,481	8,856	496	430	7	40	11	174,619
184,840         5,002         8,602         12,033         675         676         12           200,342         5,388         9,859         13,318         788         795         16           195,847         5,140         8,643         11,270         710         704         15           219,366         6,998         10,639         12,095         843         1,035         16           235,393         6,998         10,639         12,095         843         1,035         16           230,888         7,316         11,094         10,613         852         1,084         16           230,888         7,316         11,094         10,613         852         1,084         16           233,637         8,261         12,638         10,169         926         1,123         18           234,706         9,625         15,143         7,470         1,059         901         17           246,984         10,452         15,820         7,412         1,165         894         15           246,984         10,958         16,635         6,947         1,266         924         1,242           158,240         10,165         16,354	1981	168,301	4,308	6,490	10,067	540	519	7	44	20	190,296
200,342         5,388         9,859         13,318         788         795         16           195,847         5,140         8,643         11,270         710         704         15           219,366         6,207         9,599         11,818         778         881         15           235,393         6,998         10,639         12,095         843         1,035         16           230,888         7,316         11,094         10,613         852         1,084         16           230,888         7,316         11,094         10,613         852         1,084         16           233,637         8,261         12,638         10,169         926         1,123         18           234,420         8,626         13,487         7,945         978         946         20           241,706         9,625         15,143         7,470         1,059         904         15           248,156         10,452         15,820         7,412         1,165         894         15           248,156         10,872         15,820         17,869         6,068         1,242         824         14           158,240         10,156	1982	184,840	5,002	8,602	12,033	675	929	12	54	24	211,918
195,847         5,140         8,643         11,270         710         704         15           219,366         6,207         9,599         11,818         778         881         15           235,393         6,998         10,639         12,095         843         1,035         16           230,888         7,316         11,094         10,613         852         1,084         16           239,637         8,261         12,638         10,169         926         1,123         18           239,637         8,261         12,638         10,169         926         1,123         18           231,442         8,626         13,536         8,345         922         989         21           241,706         9,626         15,143         7,470         1,059         946         17           248,155         10,452         15,820         7,412         1,165         924         15           248,156         10,872         16,635         6,947         1,266         924         15           158,240         10,156         16,354         4,459         1,242         842         14           165,356         9,974         14,459	1983	200,342	5,388	9,859	13,318	788	795	16	71	36	230,613
219,366         6,207         9,599         11,818         778         881         15           235,393         6,998         10,639         12,095         843         1,035         16           230,888         7,316         11,094         10,613         852         1,084         16           239,637         8,261         12,638         10,169         926         1,123         18           231,442         8,626         13,536         8,345         926         1,123         18           231,442         8,626         13,536         8,345         926         1,123         18           231,442         8,626         14,287         7,470         1,059         946         20           241,706         9,625         15,143         7,470         1,059         901         17           246,984         10,452         15,820         7,412         1,256         924         15           213,734         10,872         16,635         6,068         1,302         963         12           105,398         9,974         14,966         3,144         1,314         733         13           75,619         10,176         14,875	1984	195,847	5,140	8,643	11,270	710	704	15	74	40	222,443
235,393         6,998         10,639         12,095         843         1,035         16           230,888         7,316         11,094         10,613         852         1,084         16           239,637         8,261         12,638         10,169         926         1,123         18           231,442         8,626         13,536         8,345         922         989         21           235,684         9,029         14,287         7,476         978         946         20           241,706         9,625         15,143         7,470         1,059         901         17           248,156         10,452         15,143         7,412         1,165         894         15           246,984         10,872         15,820         7,412         1,256         924         15           213,734         10,872         16,635         6,068         1,302         963         12           105,398         9,974         14,966         3,144         1,327         786         12           79,285         9,956         13,512         2,451         1,414         733         13           75,619         10,176         14,875	1985	219,366	6,207	9,599	11,818	778	881	15	85	45	248,794
230,888       7,316       11,094       10,613       852       1,084       16         239,637       8,261       12,638       10,169       926       1,123       18         231,442       8,626       13,536       8,345       922       989       21         235,684       9,029       14,287       7,945       978       946       20         241,706       9,625       15,143       7,470       1,059       901       17         248,155       10,452       15,820       7,412       1,165       894       15         246,984       10,958       16,635       6,947       1,256       924       15         213,734       10,872       16,354       4,459       1,302       963       12         105,398       9,974       14,966       3,144       1,327       786       12         79,285       9,956       13,512       2,451       1,414       733       13         75,619       10,176       14,875       2,374       1,546       741       12	1986	235,393	6,998	10,639	12,095	843	1,035	16	92	52	267,166
239,637       8,261       12,638       10,169       926       1,123       18         231,442       8,626       13,536       8,345       922       989       21         235,684       9,029       14,287       7,945       978       946       20         248,156       10,452       15,143       7,470       1,059       901       17         248,155       10,452       15,820       7,412       1,165       894       15         246,984       10,958       16,635       6,947       1,266       924       15         213,734       10,872       17,690       6,068       1,302       963       12         105,398       9,974       14,966       3,144       1,327       786       12         79,285       9,956       13,512       2,451       1,414       733       13         75,619       10,176       14,875       2,374       1,546       771       12	1987	230,888	7,316	11,094	10,613	852	1,084	16	101	28	262,022
231,442         8,626         13,536         8,345         922         989         21           235,684         9,029         14,287         7,945         978         946         20           241,706         9,625         15,143         7,470         1,059         901         17           248,155         10,452         15,143         7,412         1,165         894         15           246,984         10,958         16,635         6,947         1,266         924         15           213,734         10,155         16,354         4,459         1,242         842         14           105,398         9,974         14,966         3,144         1,327         786         12           79,285         9,956         13,512         2,451         1,414         733         13           75,619         10,176         14,875         2,374         1,546         741         12	1988	239,637	8,261	12,638	10,169	926	1,123	18	112	69	272,953
235,6849,02914,2877,94597894620241,7069,62515,1437,4701,05990117248,15510,45215,8207,4121,16589415246,98410,95816,6356,9471,25692415213,73410,87217,6906,0681,34296312158,24010,15516,3544,4591,24284214105,3989,97414,9663,1441,3277861279,2859,95613,5122,4511,4147331375,61910,17614,8752,3741,54674112	1989	231,442	8,626	13,536	8,345	922	686	21	110	72	264,063
241,706       9,625       15,143       7,470       1,059       901       17         248,155       10,452       15,820       7,412       1,165       894       15         246,984       10,958       16,635       6,947       1,256       924       15         213,734       10,872       17,690       6,068       1,302       963       12         158,240       10,155       16,354       4,459       1,242       842       14         105,398       9,974       14,966       3,144       1,327       786       12         79,285       9,956       13,512       2,451       1,414       733       13         75,619       10,176       14,875       2,374       1,546       741       12	1990	235,684	9,029	14,287	7,945	978	946	20	117	73	269,079
248,15510,45215,8207,4121,16589415246,98410,95816,6356,9471,25692415213,73410,87217,6906,0681,30296312158,24010,15516,3544,4591,24284214105,3989,97414,9663,1441,3277861279,2859,95613,5122,4511,4147331375,61910,17614,8752,3741,54674112	1991	241,706	9,625	15,143	7,470	1,059	901	17	120	75	276,116
246,984       10,958       16,635       6,947       1,256       924       15         213,734       10,872       17,690       6,068       1,302       963       12         158,240       10,155       16,354       4,459       1,242       842       14         105,398       9,974       14,966       3,144       1,327       786       12         79,285       9,956       13,512       2,451       1,414       733       13         75,619       10,176       14,875       2,374       1,546       741       12	1992	248,155	10,452	15,820	7,412	1,165	894	15	127	77	284,117
213,734       10,872       17,690       6,068       1,302       963       12         158,240       10,155       16,354       4,459       1,242       842       14         105,398       9,974       14,966       3,144       1,327       786       12         79,285       9,956       13,512       2,451       1,414       733       13         75,619       10,176       14,875       2,374       1,546       741       12	1993	246,984	10,958	16,635	6,947	1,256	924	15	128	78	283,925
158,240         10,155         16,354         4,459         1,242         842         14           105,398         9,974         14,966         3,144         1,327         786         12           79,285         9,956         13,512         2,451         1,414         733         13           75,619         10,176         14,875         2,374         1,546         741         12	1994	213,734	10,872	17,690	6,068	1,302	963	12	122	20	250,833
105,398     9,974     14,966     3,144     1,327     786     12       79,285     9,956     13,512     2,451     1,414     733     13       75,619     10,176     14,875     2,374     1,546     741     12	1995	158,240	10,155	16,354	4,459	1,242	842	14	118	71	191,495
79,285     9,956     13,512     2,451     1,414     733     13       75,619     10,176     14,875     2,374     1,546     741     12	1996	105,398	9,974	14,966	3,144	1,327	786	12	117	20	135,794
75,619 10,176 14,875 2,374 1,546 741 12	1997	79,285	9,956	13,512	2,451	1,414	733	13	118	72	107,554
	1998	75,619	10,176	14,875	2,374	1,546	741	12	125	89	105,536
71,290 10,035 17,763 2,247 1,639 755 11	1999	71,290	10,035	17,763	2,247	1,639	755	=	127	75	103,942
2000 67,479 9,737 21,100 2,112 1,773 748 12 1	2000	67,479	9,737	21,100	2,112	1,773	748	12	125	71	103,157

Source: ATF Federal Firearms Licensing Center, Federal Licensing System (FLS). Data is based on active firearms licenses and related statistics as of the end of each fiscal year.

Exhibit 10: Federal Firearms Licensees Total (1975-2020) - continued

				Manufacturer of	urer of			Destructive Device	ę,	
Fiscal Year	Dealer	Pawn-broker	Collector	Ammunition	Firearms	Importer	Dealer	Manufacturer	Importer	Total
2001	63,845	9,199	25,145	1,950	1,841	730	14	117	72	102,913
2002	59,829	8,770	30,157	1,763	1,941	735	16	126	74	103,411
2003	57,492	8,521	33,406	1,693	2,046	719	16	130	82	104,105
2004	56,103	8,180	37,206	1,625	2,144	720	16	136	84	106,214
2005	53,833	7,809	40,073	1,502	2,272	969	15	145	87	106,432
2006	51,462	7,386	43,650	1,431	2,411	069	17	170	66	107,316
2007	49,221	996'9	47,690	1,399	2,668	989	23	174	106	108,933
2008	48,261	6,687	52,597	1,420	2,959	889	59	189	113	112,943
2009	47,509	6,675	55,046	1,511	3,543	735	34	215	127	115,395
2010	47,664	6,895	56,680	1,759	4,293	292	40	243	145	118,487
2011	48,676	7,075	59,227	1,895	5,441	811	42	259	161	123,587
2012	50,848	7,426	61,885	2,044	7,423	848	52	261	169	130,956
2013	54,026	7,810	64,449	2,353	9,094	866	25	273	184	139,244
2014	55,431	8,132	63,301	2,596	9,970	1,133	99	287	200	141,116
2015	56,181	8,152	60,652	2,603	10,498	1,152	99	315	221	139,840
2016	56,754	8,076	57,345	2,481	11,083	1,105	71	332	217	137,464
2017	56,638	7,871	55,588	2,259	11,946	1,110	78	357	234	136,081
2018	55,891	7,639	54,136	2,119	12,564	1,127	86	378	239	134,191
2019	53,924	7,341	52,446	1,910	13,044	1,109	129	391	252	130,546
2020	52,799	7,141	52,865	1,797	14,054	1,127	128	425	269	130,605

Source: ATF Federal Firearms Licensing Center, Federal Licensing System (FLS). Data is based on active firearms licenses and related statistics as of the end of each fiscal year.

Exhibit 11: Federal Firearms Licensees by State 2020

State	FFL Population
Alabama	2,114
Alaska	833
Arizona	3,385
Arkansas	1,871
California	8,461
Colorado	2,945
Connecticut	1,743
Delaware	316
District of Columbia	34
Florida	6,988
Georgia	3,478
Hawaii	223
Idaho	1,506
Illinois	4,506
Indiana	2,730
Iowa	1,994
Kansas	1,773
Kentucky	2,225
Louisiana	1,937
Maine	880
Maryland	2,837
Massachusetts	3,960
Michigan	3,856
Minnesota	2,434
Mississippi	1,433
Missouri	4,242
Montana	1,499
Nebraska	1,098

Exhibit 11: Federal Firearms Licensees by State 2020 – continued

State	FFL Population
Nevada	1,318
New Hampshire	1,174
New Jersey	473
New Mexico	1,022
New York	3,784
North Carolina	4,430
North Dakota	698
Ohio	4,454
Oklahoma	2,197
Oregon	2,148
Pennsylvania	6,136
Rhode Island	565
South Carolina	2,102
South Dakota	758
Tennessee	3,103
Texas	10,635
Utah	1,493
Vermont	548
Virginia	3,962
Washington	3,109
West Virginia	1,347
Wisconsin	2,848
Wyoming	878
vvyoning	
Other Territories	122

Exhibit 12: Actions on Federal Firearms License Applications (1975 - 2020)

		Original App	lication	
Fiscal Year	Processed	Denied	Withdrawn <sup>1</sup>	Abandoned <sup>2</sup>
1975	29,183	150	1,651	
1976	29,511	209	2,077	
1977	32,560	216	1,645	
1978	29,531	151	1,015	414
1979	32,678	124	432	433
1980	36,052	96	601	661
1981	41,798	85	742	329
1982	44,745	52	580	370
1983	49,669	151	916	649
1984	39,321	98	706	833
1985	37,385	103	666	598
1986	42,842	299	698	452
1987	36,835	121	874	458
1988	32,724	30	506	315
1989	34,318	34	561	360
1990	34,336	46	893	404
1991	34,567	37	1,059	685
1992	37,085	57	1,337	611
1993	41,545	343	6,030	1,844
1994	25,393	136	4,480	3,917
1995	7,777	49	1,046	1,180
1996	8,461	58	1,061	629
1997	7,039	24	692	366
1998	7,090	19	621	352
1999	8,581	23	48	298
2000	10,698	6	447	91
2001	11,161	3	403	114
2002	16,100	13	468	175
2003	13,884	30	729	289
2004	12,953	18	572	235
2005	13,326	33	943	300
2006	13,757	35	898	234

Exhibit 12: Actions on Federal Firearms License Applications (1975 - 2020) — continued

		Original App	olication	
Fiscal Year	Processed	Denied	Withdrawn <sup>1</sup>	Abandoned <sup>2</sup>
2007	14,123	32	953	402
2008	15,434	21	1,030	291
2009	16,105	20	1,415	724
2010	16,930	32	1,467	380
2011	19,923	22	1,744	369
2012	20,977	28	2,252	358
2013	23,242	30	2,901	385
2014	17,816	27	2,192	444
2015	15,219	34	1,953	387
2016	15,853	16	2,165	307
2017	14,546	17	2,038	366
2018	14,054	17	1,913	377
2019	12,966	9	1,993	382
2020	13,429	11	2,387	319

Source: ATF Federal Firearms Licensing Center, Federal Licensing System (FLS).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> An application can be withdrawn by an applicant at any time prior to the issuance of a license.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> If ATF cannot locate an applicant during an attempted application inspection or cannot obtain needed verification data, then the application will be abandoned.

Exhibit 13: Federal Firearms Licensees and Compliance Inspections (FY 1975 – 2020)

Fiscal Year	Inspections	Total Licensees	Percent Inspected	Licensed Business Entities*	Percent Ins pected
1975	10,944	161,927	6.7%	156,716	7.0%
1976	15,171	165,697	9.1%	161,661	9.4%
1977	19,741	173,484	11.3%	169,038	11.7%
1978	22,130	169,052	13.1%	164,423	13.5%
1979	14,744	171,216	8.6%	166,241	8.9%
1980	11,515	174,619	6.5%	169,138	6.8%
1981	11,035	190,296	5.7%	183,806	6.0%
1982	1,829	211,918	0.8%	203,316	0.9%
1983	2,662	230,613	1.1%	220,754	1.2%
1984	8,861	222,443	3.9%	213,800	4.1%
1985	9,527	248,794	3.8%	239,195	4.0%
1986	8,605	267,166	3.2%	256,527	3.4%
1987	8,049	262,022	3.1%	250,928	3.2%
1988	9,283	272,953	3.4%	260,315	3.6%
1989	7,142	264,063	2.7%	250,527	2.9%
1990	8,471	269,079	3.1%	254,792	3.3%
1991	8,258	276,116	3.0%	260,973	3.2%
1992	16,328	284,117	5.7%	268,297	6.1%
1993	22,330	283,925	7.9%	267,290	8.4%
1994	20,067	250,833	8.0%	233,143	8.6%
1995	13,141	191,495	7.0%	171,577	7.7%
1996	10,051	135,794	7.4%	120,828	8.3%
1997	5,925	107,554	5.5%	94,042	6.3%
1998	5,043	105,536	4.8%	90,661	5.6%
1999	9,004	103,942	8.7%	86,179	10.4%
2000	3,640	103,157	3.5%	82,558	4.4%
2001	3,677	102,913	3.6%	77,768	4.7%

| 25 |

Exhibit 13: Federal Firearms Licensees and Compliance Inspections (FY 1975 – 2020) — continued

Fiscal Year	Inspections	Total Licensees	Percent Inspected	Licensed Business Entities*	Percent Ins pected
2002	5,467	103,411	5.2%	73,254	7.5%
2003	5,170	104,105	4.9%	70,699	7.3%
2004	4,509	106,214	4.2%	69,008	6.5%
2005	5,189	106,432	4.9%	66,359	7.8%
2006	7,294	107,316	6.8%	63,666	11.5%
2007	10,141	108,933	9.3%	61,243	16.6%
2008	11,100	112,943	9.8%	60,346	18.4%
2009	11,375	115,395	9.9%	60,349	18.8%
2010	10,538	118,487	8.9%	61,807	17.0%
2011	13,159	123,587	10.6%	64,360	20.4%
2012	11,420	130,956	8.7%	69,071	16.5%
2013	10,516	139,244	7.6%	74,795	14.1%
2014	10,437	141,116	7.4%	77,815	13.4%
2015	8,696	139,840	6.3%	79,188	11.0%
2016	9,790	137,464	7.1%	80,119	12.2%
2017	11,009	136,081	8.1%	80,493	13.7%
2018	10,323	134,191	7.7%	80,055	12.9%
2019	13,079	130,546	10.0%	78,100	16.7%
2020	5,827	130,605	4.5%	77,740	7.5%

Source: ATF Federal Firearms Licensing Center, Federal Licensing System (FLS).

<sup>\*</sup>Does not include Collector of Curio and Relics (Type 03).



U.S. Department of Justice Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco, Firearms and Explosives 99 New York Ave., NE, Washington, DC 20226

www.atf.gov

# **EXHIBIT 94**

# Case 8:17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE Document 153-9 Filed 06/23/23 Page 2 of 2 Page ID #:13048. Department of Justice

Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco, Firearms and Explosives

REFER TO: 2016-0003 / AP-2015-05939

rog tis. www

February 24, 2016

Mr. Jeffrey E. Folloder NFATCA 20603 Big Wells Drive Katy, TX 77449

Dear Mr. Folloder:

This is in response to your request for information that the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco, Firearms and Explosives (ATF) initially withheld, pursuant to the reasons stated in our August 25, 2015 correspondence. By letter dated September 16, 2015, you appealed our decision to withhold the information requested to the Office of Information Policy (OIP). By letter dated December 9, 2015, OIP remanded the case for further processing. Your request has been assigned number 2016-0003. Please refer to this number on any future correspondence.

The following information corresponds to your request for an exact count of transferrable pre 86 machineguns, post May 86 machineguns, and sale sample machineguns, registered in the National Firearms Registration Transfer Record System (NFRTR).

Restricted 922(o) 297,667

Sales Samples 17,020

Pre 86 175,977

Please note that ATF utilizes customized Standard Query Language (SQL) to collect information from system databases. In the instant case, an SQL query may not capture all methods in which the requested information has been manually entered into system data fields. Thus, while each individual record is accurate, there is an inherent albeit wholly unintentional margin of error as to the aggregate statistical information requested.

Sincerely,

Styshamie M. Boucher

Stephanie M. Boucher Chief, Disclosure Division

# **EXHIBIT 95**

# UC Davis Law Review

VOL. 55, NO. 5



JUNE 2022

# Common Use, Lineage, and Lethality

Darrell A. H. Miller<sup>†\*</sup> & Jennifer Tucker<sup>\*\*</sup>

### TABLE OF CONTENTS

I.	LACK OF A COMMON METRIC FOR ARMS	2498
II.	TREVOR DUPUY AND THE THEORETICAL LETHALITY INDEX	x 2502
	A. Brief Biography of Dupuy	2502
	B. The Theoretical Lethality Index	
III.	LETHALITY AS A COMMON METRIC FOR ARMS	
Conc	CLUSION	2513

Political and legal debates over assault rifles, large-capacity magazines, and other lethal technology are characterized by increasing rancor and hostility. Lack of a common vocabulary to describe the topics of debate, much less facilitate a constructive dialogue, only aggravates this trend. For example, gun rights advocates often disparage the term "assault rifle" as reflecting a practical illiteracy about firearms or treat it as some kind of "hoplophobic" smear.¹ Regulators sometimes

- † Copyright © 2022 Darrell A. H. Miller & Jennifer Tucker.
- \* Melvin G. Shimm Professor of Law, Duke University School of Law.

<sup>\*\*</sup> Associate Professor of History, Wesleyan University. Thanks to Joseph Blocher and Jake Charles for discussing or reviewing previous versions of this essay. Thanks especially to Peter Rutland, who is working on a broader study on Trevor Dupuy, for bringing Dupuy's Theoretical Lethality Index to our attention.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Stephen P. Halbrook, Banning America's Rifle: An Assault on the Second Amendment?, 22 FEDERALIST SOC'Y REV. 152, 152 (2021) ("The term 'assault weapon,' while usually applied to some kind of rifle, is actually a pejorative term without a

2496 University of California, Davis

[Vol. 55:2495

class weapons based on features that gun-rights advocates say are purely cosmetic, leading to charges that these regulations are grotesquely over-or under-inclusive.<sup>2</sup>

The doctrine defining constitutionally protected arms is advancing without a clear sense of the object of Second Amendment protections. District of Columbia v. Heller — the first Supreme Court case to hold that the Second Amendment protects an individual right to keep firearms for personal purposes like self-defense — uses various terminology for arms in its opinion. At its most general, the Court states that the constitution protects weapons in "common use" for "lawful purposes," as distinct from "arms" that are "dangerous and unusual."3 But it doesn't take long for those broad categories to become muddled. Heller says that handguns capable of concealment are protected, but that short-barreled shotguns (which are modified specifically to be carried in one hand and concealed) are "dangerous and unusual" weapons that may be prohibited.4 It suggests that "M-16s and the like" may be banned; but also that "the Second Amendment extends, prima facie, to all instruments that constitute bearable arms" — which would include not only M-16s, but "weapons useful in warfare" such as rocket launchers, hand grenades, and more exotic and deadly weaponry. 5 Some lower court judges, those who eschew conventional tailoring and are receptive to a "text-history-and-tradition-only" approach to Second Amendment questions, have begun to suggest that weapons that are "lineal descendants" of Founding Era arms are protected by the Second

definite meaning."). Gun violence prevention advocates respond that the term is an accurate reflection of gun manufacturers' own marketing materials, which emphasized "the military pedigree of its products." VIOLENCE POL'Y CTR., THE MILITARIZED MARKETING OF BUSHMASTER ASSAULT RIFLES 5 (2018), https://vpc.org/wp-content/uploads/2018/04/Bushmaster2018.pdf [https://perma.cc/U8N8-G6E5]. "Hoplophobia" is a neologism that roughly translates to "fear of weapons." For more on the idea of anti-gun animus, see Jacob D. Charles, *Second Amendment Animus*, 116 Nw. U. L. Rev. 1, 14-32 (2021).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> See Erica Goode, Even Defining 'Assault Rifles' Is Complicated, N.Y. TIMES (Jan. 16, 2013), https://www.nytimes.com/2013/01/17/us/even-defining-assault-weapons-iscomplicated.html [https://perma.cc/A3M8-GDEW]; see also Allen Rostron, Style, Substance, and the Right to Keep and Bear Assault Weapons, 40 CAMPBELL L. REV. 301, 303 (2018) ("Critics of assault weapon bans complain that these laws irrationally draw distinctions among firearms based on cosmetic features . . . ."). But see E. Gregory Wallace, "Assault Weapon" Lethality, 88 Tenn. L. Rev. 1, 14 & n.64 (2020) (arguing for functionality of certain features).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> District of Columbia v. Heller, 554 U.S. 570, 627 (2008). Elsewhere, the Court uses the phrase "dangerous *or* unusual." *Id.* at 623 (emphasis added).

<sup>4</sup> Id.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>5</sup> See id. at 624.

# 2022] Common Use, Lineage, and Lethality

2497

Amendment,<sup>6</sup> despite the fact that such familial metaphors more often obscure than illuminate historical relationships between technologies of different periods.<sup>7</sup>

Sorely missing from the current debate is a shared vocabulary for what the public policy and the constitutional doctrine is aiming to achieve. Terms like "common use," "dangerous and unusual," "lineal descendants" or "employed in civilized warfare" cannot adequately discipline doctrine or debate without some common denominator for the task. This Article suggests that focusing on lethality is one way to converge on a shared metric for the discussion.<sup>9</sup>

The late Trevor N. Dupuy, a senior U.S. Army officer during World War II who later became a respected and prolific military historian, developed one such metric in the middle of the twentieth century — the Theoretical Lethality Index ("TLI"). In 1964, the United States Army contracted with Dupuy to analyze how the killing power of weapons had increased over time — he created the TLI to measure how many people a particular weapon could kill in one hour.<sup>10</sup> Dupuy

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>6</sup> See, e.g., Ass'n of N.J. Rifle & Pistol Clubs Inc. v. Att'y Gen. N.J., 974 F.3d 237, 257 (3d Cir. 2020) (Matey, J., dissenting) (stating that "I believe the proper interpretive approach is to reason by analogy from history and tradition" and citing the "lineal descendant" language from *Heller* oral argument (internal quotation marks omitted and citations omitted)); Parker v. District of Columbia, 478 F.3d 370, 398 (D.C. Cir. 2007) ("The modern handgun — and for that matter the rifle and long-barreled shotgun — is undoubtedly quite improved over its colonial-era predecessor, but it is, after all, a lineal descendant of that founding-era weapon . . . .").

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>7</sup> See Joseph Blocher, Bans, 129 YALE L.J. 308, 363 (2019) ("Is the modern AR-15 a 'lineal descendant' of the colonial-era musket? Guns have no progeny, so one cannot trace their lineage directly through some kind of family tree."); see also Eugene Volokh, Implementing the Right to Keep and Bear Arms for Self-Defense: An Analytical Framework and a Research Agenda, 56 UCLA L. REV. 1443, 1478 (2009) (describing this analytical technique as "largely indeterminate").

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>8</sup> Aymette v. State, 21 Tenn. 154, 158 (1840).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>9</sup> See Jennifer Tucker, Now That Guns Can Kill Hundreds in Minutes, Supreme Court Should Rethink the Rights Question, CNN (Oct. 20, 2021, 7:31 AM EDT) https://www.cnn.com/2021/10/20/opinions/supreme-court-gun-rights-case-lethality-tucker/index.html [https://perma.cc/8JMV-XR48]. We are not the first to identify lethality as a potential metric. See Wallace, supra note 2, at 17. We have a number of disagreements with Professor Wallace's assessment of lethality in his piece, as well his estimation of comparative lethality. For purposes of this Article, however, we differ in particular with his belief that lethality of a technology cannot be reduced to a single number — the TLI is proof of concept that it can — and his skepticism of the utility of such a metric within and between time periods.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>10</sup> HIST. EVALUATION & RSCH. ORG., FINAL REPORT ON HISTORICAL TRENDS RELATED TO WEAPON LETHALITY (1964), https://apps.dtic.mil/sti/pdfs/AD0458760.pdf [https://perma.cc/K48C-FKDD]; see also Trevor N. Dupuy, The Evolution of Weapons and Warfare 92 (1980) [hereinafter Evolution] (reprinting Theoretical Lethality Index table).

2498 University of California, Davis

[Vol. 55:2495

worked on this project for a non-partisan entity which had an interest in the accuracy and utility of his formula — the United States military. As such, Dupuy's Theoretical Lethality Index offers a useful metric for quantifying the lethality of firearms in historical terms. His index can provide at least a starting point to construct a common scale to assess the functionality of weapons both within and across various time periods.

Part I of this Article outlines the state of Second Amendment doctrine with respect to which and what type of arms are protected, and the confused language and goals of that doctrine. Part II provides a short biography of Dupuy and his development of the TLI. Part III demonstrates how Dupuy's TLI can help guide policy makers and judges as they engage with the right to keep and bear arms in a post-Heller world.

### I. LACK OF A COMMON METRIC FOR ARMS

In *District of Columbia v. Heller*, the Supreme Court held for the first time that individuals have a right to keep arms in their home for lawful purposes such as self-defense, without regard to participation in any organized military unit such as the National Guard.<sup>11</sup> Key to that case was how to define the word "arms" in the Second Amendment.<sup>12</sup> It is indisputable that a strict dictionary-definition of the word "arms" in 1791 is radically over-inclusive. Justice Antonin Scalia states in *Heller* that "[t]he 18th-century meaning [of arms] is no different from the meaning today" and that "arms" simply means "weapons."<sup>13</sup> Indeed, he continues, it "borders on the frivolous" to suggest that only those arms that existed in 1791 are protected now: "[t]he Second Amendment extends, prima facie, to all instruments that constitute bearable arms, even those that were not in existence at the time of the founding."<sup>14</sup> But no one really believes that. Not even Justice Scalia believes that.

There are numerous modern weapons that "constitute bearable arms" that are categorically outside the Second Amendment's coverage — no matter what "bearable arms" literally means. Let's start with bearable arms of catastrophic lethality — vials of weaponized smallpox or VX nerve agent, for example. These are indubitably weapons; they also are

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>11</sup> See District of Columbia v. Heller, 554 U.S. 570, 635 (2008).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>12</sup> The Second Amendment states in full: "A well regulated Militia, being necessary to the security of a free State, the right of the people to keep and bear Arms, shall not be infringed." U.S. CONST. amend. II.

<sup>13</sup> Heller, 554 U.S. at 581.

<sup>14</sup> Id. at 582.

# 2022] Common Use, Lineage, and Lethality

capable of being carried, but no one treats these weapons of mass destruction as raising any prima facie Second Amendment question. Moving down the spectrum of lethality, *Heller* itself categorically excludes from Second Amendment coverage machine guns, "M–16 rifles and the like," and short-barreled shotguns, notwithstanding Justice Scalia's assertion that the Second Amendment extends prima facie to these types of weapons. Lower courts have followed suit, excepting weapons like hand grenades from Second Amendment coverage, despite their falling within a literal class of "bearable arms." To

2499

Instead of a radically over-inclusive textual definition of "weapons," Justice Scalia concedes the Second Amendment really doesn't protect all "bearable arms," but only those arms in "common use," and in particular, those weapons "typically possessed by law-abiding citizens for lawful purposes." Handguns, according to the majority, are a popular form of self-defense technology, commonly owned by individuals for self-defense, and therefore are protected by the Second Amendment. But this common use test sets up a vicious circularity, one that Justice Stephen Breyer in his *Heller* dissent exposed. *Heller*'s common use test means that "if tomorrow someone invents a particularly useful, highly dangerous self-defense weapon, Congress . . . had better ban it immediately, for once it becomes popular Congress will no longer possess the constitutional authority to do so." It can't be, according to Justice Breyer, that the only permissible regulations are those regulations that currently exist. 20

For a decade now, lower courts and scholars have struggled to break out of this circularity. Some try to identify a reference group from which to assess "common use."<sup>21</sup> At its most crude, this can reduce to comparing the inventory of a certain weapon to that of another

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>15</sup> See Nordyke v. King, 644 F.3d 776, 797 n.6 (9th Cir. 2011) (Gould, J., concurring in part) ("[T]o me it is obvious that the Second Amendment does not protect the right to keep a nuclear weapon in one's basement, or a chemical or biological weapons in one's attic, or a tank in one's backyard."), reh'g en banc, 681 F.3d 1041 (9th Cir. 2012).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>16</sup> See Heller, 554 U.S. at 572.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>17</sup> See Hollis v. Lynch, 827 F.3d 436, 448 (5th Cir. 2016) (acknowledging that hand grenades and machine guns are unprotected "dangerous and unusual weapons for the purposes of the Second Amendment").

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>18</sup> District of Columbia v. Heller, 554 U.S. 570, 625 (2008).

<sup>19</sup> Id. at 721 (Breyer, J., dissenting).

<sup>20 14</sup> 

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>21</sup> For a discussion of this effort, see Cody J. Jacobs, *End the Popularity Contest: A Proposal for Second Amendment "Type of Weapon" Analysis*, 83 TENN. L. REV. 231, 278-83 (2015).

2500 University of California, Davis

[Vol. 55:2495

commercial product — like a pickup truck.<sup>22</sup> The presumption here is that a weapon as widely possessed as this other product must be in "common use."<sup>23</sup> Other, more sophisticated approaches attempt to identify a more relevant reference set. For example, scholars such as Michael O'Shea and Nelson Lund have suggested the measure for common use should be the weapons possessed by ordinary law enforcement.<sup>24</sup> Others have argued that civilians should be capable of owning even *more* firepower than the police.<sup>25</sup> Still others believe the reference group for common use should be some kind of military body, such as the National Guard, or at the most extreme, the standing army.<sup>26</sup>

A recent development in Second Amendment doctrine is to analogize modern weapons to historical ones. This move first appeared in the District of Columbia Circuit Court opinion that eventually became Heller. In that case, Parker v. District of Columbia, the court suggested that "[t]he modern handgun — and for that matter the rifle and long-barreled shotgun — is undoubtedly quite improved over its colonial-era predecessor, but it is, after all, a lineal descendant of that founding-era

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>22</sup> Kolbe v. Hogan, 813 F.3d 160, 174 (4th Cir. 2016) ("[W]e note that in 2012, the number of AR- and AK-style weapons manufactured and imported into the United States was more than double the number of Ford F–150 trucks sold, the most commonly sold vehicle in the United States."), *reh'g en banc*, 849 F.3d 114 (4th Cir. 2017).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>23</sup> Nicholas J. Johnson, Supply Restrictions at the Margins of Heller and the Abortion Analogue: Stenberg Principles, Assault Weapons, and the Attitudinalist Critique, 60 HASTINGS L.J. 1285, 1293 (2009) ("A gun might be common because it is widely owned ....").

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>24</sup> Michael P. O'Shea, *The Right to Defensive Arms After* District of Columbia v. Heller, 111 W. VA. L. REV. 349, 392 (2009); *see also* Craig S. Lerner & Nelson Lund, Heller *and Nonlethal Weapons*, 60 HASTINGS L.J. 1387, 1411 (2009) (arguing for a rebuttable presumption "that civilians have a right to use weapons commonly used by the police").

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>25</sup> Brief of Pink Pistols in Support of Plaintiff-Appellants at 16, Fyock v. City of Sunnyvale, 779 F.3d 991 (9th Cir. 2014) (No. 14-15408)) ("If police need standard-issue magazines holding 15 to 17 rounds, a fortiori law-abiding citizens need the same firepower, if not more.").

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>26</sup> Andrew P. Napolitano, *The Right to Shoot Tyrants, Not Deer*, WASH. TIMES (Jan. 10, 2013), http://www.washingtontimes.com/news/2013/jan/10/the-right-to-shoot-tyrants-not-deer [https://perma.cc/WW48-S9WP] ("[The Second Amendment] protects the right to shoot tyrants, and it protects the right to shoot at them effectively, with the same instruments they would use upon us."). Part of the reason for this confusion is *Heller's* unwillingness to expressly overrule *United States v. Miller*. In *Miller*, the Court held that short-barreled shotguns were not Second Amendment weapons because they were not suitable for military use. United States v. Miller, 307 U.S. 174, 178 (1939). However, in *Heller* the Court held that military application of a weapon was not required, and indeed, if a weapon was suitable only for military use that's a reason why it is *not* protected. District of Columbia v. Heller, 554 U.S. 570, 589, 624-25 (2008).

2501

# 2022] Common Use, Lineage, and Lethality

weapon."<sup>27</sup> Chief Justice John Roberts echoed this "lineal descendant" line during *Heller* oral argument when he speculated: "[W]e are talking about lineal descendants of the arms but presumably there are lineal descendants of the restrictions as well."<sup>28</sup> Some lower courts and advocates have picked up on this strain of reasoning. Occasionally, this search for "lineal descendants" of modern weapons can become arcane. For example, in 1718, an Englishman named James Puckle patented a multi-round "Puckle gun." The weapon was never widely produced and contemporaries ridiculed it for its impracticality.<sup>29</sup> Nevertheless, some argue that today's 100 round magazines must be constitutionally protected, because someone patented this curio in England in the eighteenth century.<sup>30</sup>

None of these attempts to break out of *Heller*'s definitional morass is satisfactory, and that's partially because these tests tend to focus on epiphenomenal rather than functional factors. Searching for answers in analogs from automotive sales or eighteenth-century patent applications fails to consider what rule of relevance makes the analogy analytically sound.<sup>31</sup> What makes weapons relevantly similar is their lethality.<sup>32</sup> Comparing the sales of AR-15s to pickup trucks or asking what features of an AR-15 resemble those of a Founding era flintlock is far less useful for assessing utility or dangerousness than focusing on how lethal an AR-15 is compared to some other kind of weapon. Lethality may not resolve all the definitional problems of what an "arm"

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>27</sup> Parker v. District of Columbia, 478 F.3d 370, 398 (D.C. Cir. 2007).

 $<sup>^{28}\,</sup>$  Transcript of Oral Argument at 77, District of Columbia v. Heller, 554 U.S. 570 (2008) (No. 07-290).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>29</sup> David B. Kopel, Clayton E. Cramer & Scott G. Hattrup, *A Tale of Three Cities: The Right to Bear Arms in State Supreme Courts*, 68 Temp. L. Rev. 1177, 1195 (1995). Other arcana common in briefing has to do with a multi round weapon taken by Meriwether Lewis and William Clark on the Corps of Discovery. *See* Halbrook, *supra* note 1, at 165.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>30</sup> Duncan v. Becerra, 970 F.3d 1133, 1147 (9th Cir. 2020) ("Semi-automatic and multi-shot firearms were not novel or unforeseen inventions to the Founders, as the first firearm that could fire more than ten rounds without reloading was invented around 1580. Rapid fire guns, like the famous Puckle Gun, were patented as early as 1718 in London."), reh'g en banc granted, opinion vacated, 988 F.3d 1209 (9th Cir. 2021), reh'g en banc sub nom. Duncan v. Bonta, No. 19-55376, 2021 WL 5577267 (9th Cir. Nov. 30, 2021).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>31</sup> See Cass R. Sunstein, Analogical Reasoning 10 (Harvard Pub. L., Working Paper No. 21-39, 2021), https://ssrn.com/abstract=3938546 [https://perma.cc/C9V8-FYHY] ("For analogical reasoning to operate properly, we have to know that cases A and B are 'relevantly' similar, and that there are not 'relevant' differences between them.").

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>32</sup> DUPUY, EVOLUTION, supra note 10, at 286.

2502 University of California, Davis [Vol. 55:2495

is under the Second Amendment,<sup>33</sup> but it has the advantage of being relevant, functional, and unitary.<sup>34</sup>

### II. TREVOR DUPUY AND THE THEORETICAL LETHALITY INDEX

# A. Brief Biography of Dupuy

In the middle of the twentieth century, a retired colonel named Trevor Nevitt Dupuy developed a metric to measure a weapon's lethality. Dupuy was one of the most respected and prolific American military thinkers of the last century.<sup>35</sup> Combat during World War II gave him a practical bent, which, combined with his analytical approach to military history provided a new outlook on the study of weapons and warfare. He developed sophisticated combat models that drew on his extensive archival research as well as his personal experience as a World War II commander.<sup>36</sup> His derivation of a theory of combat and

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>33</sup> A more rational test for a protected weapon would be not whether the weapon is in "common use" but whether the weapon is "unreasonably dangerous" — that is, whether its utility for something like self-defense is outweighed by its risks on other margins. The notion of "dangerous and unusual" seems to contemplate such a costbenefit analysis. Joseph Blocher & Darrell A. H. Miller, *Lethality, Public Carry, and Adequate Alternatives*, 53 HARV. J. ON LEGIS. 279, 297 (2016).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>34</sup> In this sense, our argument takes issue with a lower court judge who has suggested that "[n]othing in the Second Amendment makes lethality a factor to consider because a gun's lethality, or dangerousness, is assumed." Duncan v. Becerra, 366 F. Supp. 3d 1131, 1145-46 (S.D. Cal. 2019), *aff'd*, 970 F.3d 1133 (9th Cir. 2020), *reh'g en banc granted*, *opinion vacated*, 988 F.3d 1209 (9th Cir. 2021), *reh'g en banc sub nom*. Duncan v. Bonta, 19 F.4th 1087 (9th Cir. 2021), *rev'd and remanded sub nom*. Duncan v. Bonta, 19 F.4th 1087 (9th Cir. 2021). This is patently false, as the increased lethality of any arm (such as a hand grenade or landmine) is *certainly* relevant to whether it may be prohibited.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>35</sup> Robert Mcg. Thomas, Jr., *Trevor N. Dupuy*, *79, Prolific Military Historian*, N.Y. Times, June 9, 1995, at B11, https://www.nytimes.com/1995/06/09/obituaries/trevor-ndupuy-79-prolific-military-historian.html [https://perma.cc/DAE6-93J9]; Jack Walker, *Trevor N. Dupuy Dead at 79*, Phalanx, Sept. 1995, at 33; Susan Rich, *Trevor N. Dupuy*, Dupuy Inst., http://www.dupuyinstitute.org/tndupuy.htm (last visited Feb. 10, 2022) [https://perma.cc/YNF7-R4N5]. On Dupuy's contributions to military history, see Christopher A. Lawrence, War by Numbers: Understanding Conventional Combat, at ix-17 (2017).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>36</sup> See Rich, supra note 35; Thomas, supra note 35, at B11. Dupuy regarded his chief contribution as integrating military theory with historical experience. See Lawrence, supra note 35, at ix-xii. See generally T.N. Dupuy, Numbers, Predictions and War: Using History to Evaluate Combat Factors and Predict the Outcome of Battles (1979) [hereinafter Numbers] (exemplifying Dupuy's commitment to integrating military theory and history); T.N. Dupuy, Understanding War: History and Theory of Combat (1987) [hereinafter Understanding] (same).

# 2022] Common Use, Lineage, and Lethality

philosophy of war from these materials was unusual and widely praised inside the military. By the time of his death, he had published scores of books and articles in military and professional journals across the globe.<sup>37</sup>

2503

Dupuy was born in New York, the son of Richard Ernest Dupuy, who was himself a military historian and veteran. After graduating from the U.S. Military Academy at West Point in 1938, the younger Dupuy fought in Burma during the war and by age twenty-seven had been promoted to lieutenant colonel.<sup>38</sup> He commanded artillery units across several military theaters for the United States, the United Kingdom, and the Chinese military,<sup>39</sup> and received honors for service and valor from all three governments.<sup>40</sup>

Following the war, after a stint working for the military in Europe and Washington, Dupuy began his academic career, first at Harvard and then at the Ohio State University. His writing began in earnest while teaching at Harvard. Seeing no text on military science that he could use to teach his students, he approached the elder Dupuy to assist in writing a textbook. What began as a mimeographed set of class materials<sup>41</sup> eventually turned into a two-volume publication, *Military Heritage of America*, one of many projects father and son would complete together.<sup>42</sup>

Dupuy focused on understanding the complexities of modern warfare through the review of massive amounts of historical data.<sup>43</sup> Roughly contemporaneously, major military institutions began to invest heavily in a discipline called "operations research" that sought to bring quantitative tools to bear on military strategy. Analytical centers and think tanks,<sup>44</sup> like RAND (for "research and development"), as well as other "civilian defense planners" became an "integral part" of United

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>37</sup> Walker, supra note 35, at 33.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>38</sup> Thomas, *supra* note 35, at B11.

<sup>39</sup> Rich, supra note 35.

<sup>40</sup> Id.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>41</sup> Rich, *supra* note 35. On Dupuy's contributions to military history, see LAWRENCE, *supra* note 35, at ix-17.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>42</sup> Rich, *supra* note 35. *See* Dupuy, Understanding, *supra* note 36, at X; *see also* Dupuy, Numbers, *supra* note 36, at xy; Lawrence, *supra* note 35, at ix-xii.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>43</sup> LAWRENCE, *supra* note 35, at x. For more information about the research on tactical weapons in the 1950s and 1960s, see, for example, James Fallows, *M-16: A Bureaucratic Horror Story Why the Rifles Jammed*, ATLANTIC (June 1981), https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/1981/06/m-16-a-bureaucratic-horrorstory/545153 [https://perma.cc/QHN5-LE7E].

 $<sup>^{44}</sup>$  See Charles R. Shrader, History of Operations Research in the U.S. Army Volume 1: 1942-1962, at iii (2006).

2504 University of California, Davis

[Vol. 55:2495

States security planning at this time.<sup>45</sup> However, "even after 3,300 years of recorded military history" reliable data was hard to come by.<sup>46</sup> This lack of hard data led Dupuy to reach for new techniques on which to base operational analysis and combat modeling. His research attempted to link combat modelers who needed reliable data on combat operations with the existing information present in the unit records of actual historical engagements.<sup>47</sup>

Intense, professional, and tenacious, Dupuy believed that the study of historical combat could and should be used to prepare for future conflicts. 48 In more than two dozen works, he analyzed the patterns of warfare from ancient times to the present. He summarized his historical approach in his book, *The Evolution of Weapons and Warfare*. 49 While Dupuy was a great believer in quantifying the dynamics of warfare, he thought that the data should be drawn from the history of past wars. 50 He was skeptical about the value of war-gaming and simulation exercises divorced from what Carl von Clausewitz described as the "fog" and "friction" of war. 51

From 1960 to 1962, Dupuy worked for the Institute of Defense Analysis, where he was frequently consulted for advice and expertise. For the next thirty years, he published books and gave lectures to military audiences about the role of technology in war. He documented a historical cycle for weapons technology: stagnant for long periods, followed by bursts of intense change. He understood that it could take decades — even centuries — for new technologies to be incorporated into the tactics and organizational structure of armies.<sup>52</sup> His research documented technological change (from the stirrup to the gun) — and showed that the pace of that change accelerated exponentially with the nineteenth-century industrial revolution and then again with the intense state-led innovations of the two world wars.<sup>53</sup>

In part to study these technological and military dynamics, in 1962 Dupuy formed the Historical Evaluation and Research Organization

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>45</sup> LAWRENCE, supra note 35, at ix.

<sup>46</sup> Id.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>47</sup> LAWRENCE, supra note 35, at ix; DUPUY, EVOLUTION, supra note 10, at vii.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>48</sup> Rich, supra note 35; Walker, supra note 35, at 33.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>49</sup> Dupuy, Evolution, supra note 10, at vii.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>50</sup> Id.

 $<sup>^{51}\,</sup>$  1 Carl von Clausewitz, On War 39-40, 106 (J.J. Graham trans. 1873) On the Pentagon's reliance on wargaming, see John Prados, Pentagon Games: Wargaming and the American Military 4 (1987).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>52</sup> Dupuy, Evolution, *supra* note 10, at 300-05; *see also* Lawrence, *supra* note 35, at 6-7.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>53</sup> DUPUY, EVOLUTION, *supra* note 10, at 287-94.

# 2022] Common Use, Lineage, and Lethality

(HERO) and would serve as its President and Executive Director for the next two decades. At HERO, he conducted many studies for the U.S. Army, for which he accumulated detailed, recorded data from actual battlefield experience. As he often remarked, military history was the true "laboratory of the soldier." <sup>54</sup>

2505

In the process Dupuy developed an analytic procedure for comparing, quantitatively, the lethality of individual weapons (the Theoretical Lethality Index), described below.<sup>55</sup> He also continued his work as an author, lecturer, and military analyst until the end of his life. American diplomats and military leaders consulted with him during the first Gulf War, and he testified before Congress several times. He kept up a steady media schedule, appearing on over thirty television and radio programs, including spots on all of the major networks, C-Span, and CNN.<sup>56</sup>

Dupuy died at the age of seventy-nine on June 5, 1995, of a self-inflicted gunshot wound, three weeks after being diagnosed with terminal pancreatic cancer.<sup>57</sup> At the time of his death he was considered "one of the world's leading military historians."<sup>58</sup> He left behind several unfinished projects, including his own autobiography, which he planned to call "A Footnote to History."<sup>59</sup>

The metrics on lethality that Dupuy pioneered are still being used in policy papers and military history projects as well as in analysis of modern military operations and combat.<sup>60</sup> Dupuy's work showed that even military planners — whose profession is the study of weapons — have repeatedly struggled to fully understand the impact of new, improved weaponry on combat and society. Despite his prominence as a military commander and military historian, little has been written

<sup>54</sup> Shawn Woodford, "Human Factors in Warfare: Fear in a Lethal Environment," THE DUPUY INST.: MYSTICS & STATISTICS BLOG (Nov. 2, 2018), https://urldefense.com/v3/\_http://www.dupuyinstitute.org/blog/2018/11/02/human-factors-in-warfare-fear-in-a-lethal-environment/\_\_;!!OToaGQ!-mUY72ZfkYxHD9d0dFNBpg31R\_LGM5aZ8X6i7U 0SGha2GUuyOLcaw\_FlFfJmj7Hk2yg\$ [https://perma.cc/Z7YJ-2K6L] (quoting Dupuy).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>55</sup> HIST. EVALUATION & RSCH. ORG., supra note 10.

<sup>56</sup> Rich, supra note 35.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>57</sup> Walker, supra note 35, at 79.

<sup>58</sup> Rich, supra note 35.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>59</sup> *Id.*; see also Thomas, supra note 35, at B11.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>60</sup> See, e.g., N.K. Jaiswal, Military Operations Research: Quantitative Decision Making 317-18 (1997); Carl Mosk, Nationalism and Economic Development in Modern Eurasia 91 (2013); James J. Schneider, *The Theory of the Empty Battlefield*, 132 J. Royal United Serv. Inst. 37, 37 (1987). The most recent validations of combat models are described in Volume I, Nos 4, 5, and 6 and Volume III, Nos 1 and 2 of The Dupuy Institute's International Tactical, Numerical, Deterministic Model ("TNDM") Newsletter. *International TNDM Newsletter*, TDI: Publications (last visited Feb. 21, 2022) http://www.dupuyinstitute.org/tdipub4.htm [https://perma.cc/36PD-Z4NW].

2506 University of California, Davis

[Vol. 55:2495

about him, leaving a gap in our historical understanding of this important figure.

### B. The Theoretical Lethality Index

A significant and underappreciated contribution of Dupuy is his creation of a single metric, the Theoretical Lethality Index ("TLI") that provides apples-to-apples comparisons of the lethality of weaponry across time. As he wrote in his *Evolution of Weapons and Warfare*, "All weapons have at least one common characteristic: lethality — the ability to injure and if possible to kill people." The TLI reduced to a single value how many persons a particular weapon could theoretically kill in one hour, considering a spectrum of different technological factors, including range, rate of fire, accuracy, reliability, mobility, "radius of action" and vulnerability.<sup>62</sup>

Dupuy constructed the TLI by exhaustively examining the historical record of real battles across time, where the lethal capacity of the weapon was one among a host of other factors, including weather, terrain, and the defensive and offensive capabilities of opposing forces. His TLI represented an attempt to isolate, in one number, the lethality of technology alone, based primarily on the characteristics of that technology. Hence, the TLI number is not influenced by a military or civilian context; it does not take into account factors like combat tactics, how dispersed or bunched the targets may be or what defensive positions they occupy. Nor does it account for the social or psychological state of the individual using the weapon.<sup>63</sup> The TLI is solely about the lethality of the weapon as a technology designed to kill.

In contrast to those who analyzed warfare with abstract calculations based on combat modelling and wargaming, Dupuy based his analysis on scrupulous investigation of actual historical military engagements. As he put it, "The history of warfare is a review of the manner in which groups of men have . . . [used] their weapons more effectively than the opponents, or in other words, by realizing, or at least approaching, the ultimate degree of lethality of their weapons." <sup>64</sup> He explained: "Lethality

<sup>61</sup> DUPUY, EVOLUTION, supra note 10, at 286.

<sup>62</sup> Id. at 92, 309-10.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>63</sup> To account for these other factors, along with the TLI, Dupuy calculated an Operational Lethality Index ("OLI"). *Id.* at 309-10. A fruitful research question would be to construct a civilian version of the OLI with respect to different weapons. But that project is outside the scope of this paper.

<sup>64</sup> Id. at 286.

## 2022] Common Use, Lineage, and Lethality

is necessarily a comparative thing." <sup>65</sup> A sword wielded by a trained combatant is lethal, "[b]ut its comparative lethality is limited by the factors of time, range, and the physical limitations of the man who wields it." <sup>66</sup> Dupuy recognized that "[b]y assigning values to these factors it is feasible to compare the lethality of the sword with the lethality of the hydrogen bomb, or the tank, or whatever other weapon one pleases." <sup>67</sup>

2507

Dupuy divided world history into three primary eras of weapons technology. The "Age of Muscle" (c. 350 BC to 13th century) was the era of the short sword and longbow. The "Age of Gunpowder" (14th century to middle of the 19th century) introduced the bayonet, the flintlock and the first cannons. But it was the "Age of Technological Change" (middle of 19th century to middle of 20th century), he thought, that ushered in major advances in weaponry. "The weapons of this period constitute a quantum jump in lethality over their predecessors of the age of gunpowder." <sup>68</sup> This era saw the development of the conoidal rifle bullet (Minie ball) (1841); the breech-loading rifle (c. 1848); the Maxim machine gun (1883); the bolt-operated magazine rifle (1895); the tank (1916); the fighter-bomber (1917); the ballistic missile (1944); and the atomic bomb (1945). <sup>69</sup> Dupuy identified one of the most profound changes in combat occurred between 1850 and 1860, when firearms became both more common and more deadly. <sup>70</sup>

Under contract with the U.S. Army, Dupuy and HERO analyzed the relationship between weapons and military doctrine from the fourth century BC to the end of the Korean War.<sup>71</sup> The four-volume report that he and his team produced included the TLI as a unitary metric for lethality.

The report demonstrated that the TLI of weapons increased exponentially in the past 200 years. While an eighteenth century soldier with a flintlock musket could kill 43 people an hour, a soldier in the Civil War era using the Minie ball could kill 102 people per hour: a

<sup>65</sup> Id. at 286.

<sup>66</sup> Id. at 286.

<sup>67</sup> Id. at 286.

<sup>68</sup> Id. at 292.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>69</sup> See id. at 292-94. In the age of technological change, there were many other ancillary developments, including: the percussion cap, electronic communication, barbed wire (first adapted to military purposes in 1874), smokeless powder (1885), recoil mechanism, quick-firing artillery (1890-1910); radar (1938), and earth satellites in space. See id. at 296-98.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>70</sup> Dupuy, Numbers supra note 36, at 6.

 $<sup>^{71}</sup>$  The process of introduction and assimilation of these new weapons is described in a report that he produced, consisting of four volumes (342 pages).

2508 University of California, Davis

more than twofold increase.<sup>72</sup> Breech-loading rifles, metal cartridges, and magazines boosted the TLI of infantry rifles even higher, to 495 by the end of the nineteenth century: a ten-fold increase over the flintlock musket. The introduction of automatic fire machine guns at the end of the nineteenth century again vastly increased the kill rate. The TLI of a World War I machine gun was 3,463, and that of World War II, 4,973.<sup>73</sup>

[Vol. 55:2495

Dupuy's Theoretical Lethality Index<sup>74</sup>

Weapon	TLI
Sword, pike, etc.	23
Longbow	36
17th c. musket	19
18th c. flintlock	43
Early 19th c. rifle	36
Mid-19th c. rifle/conoidal bullet	102
Late 19th c. breech-loading rifle	153
Springfield Model 1903 rifle (magazine)	495
World War I machine gun	3,463
World War II machine gun	4,973
16th century 12-pdr cannon	43
17th century 12-pdr cannon	224
Gribeauval 18th century 12-pdr cannon	940
World War I tank	6,926
World War II medium tank	575,000
One-megaton nuclear airburst	695,385,000

Dupuy was convinced that there was a "relatively small" number of major advances in weapons throughout history. He defined a "major advance" as a "new development that changes the nature of warfare."<sup>75</sup> A major advance was "a revolutionary" change, which might be followed by "a series of evolutionary changes."<sup>76</sup> One such

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>72</sup> See Dupuy, Evolution, supra note 10, at 92.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>73</sup> Situating the modern AR-15 (a successor to the German StG 44, the first "assault rifle," that was used in World War 2) anywhere near the Maxim machine gun makes it exponentially more lethal than the flintlock musket of the Founder's era. The term "AR-15" is now most-commonly used to refer only to the civilian variants of the rifle which lack the fully automatic function. There are a variety of ways to convert an AR-15 to a fully automatic weapon, as explained by Mike Searson, *Turning Your AR-15 into an M-16*, RECOIL (June 5, 2019), https://www.recoilweb.com/turning-your-ar-15-into-an-m-16-150631.html [https://perma.cc/XGT9-4WBZ].

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>74</sup> This table is constructed from Dupuy's data. Dupuy, Evolution, *supra* note 10, at 92.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>75</sup> *Id.* at 287.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>76</sup> *Id*.

#### 20221 Common Use, Lineage, and Lethality

2509

"revolutionary weapon" was the Maxim recoil-operated, belt-fed machine gun which later became the model for other machine guns.<sup>77</sup> He constructed the TLI using a standard formula. As he pointed out, "Obviously the weapons that kill more people in shorter periods of time have greater lethality." The TLI showed that "there have been few major advances in weapons lethality through the ages, and most of them have occurred since about 1850."78

### III. LETHALITY AS A COMMON METRIC FOR ARMS

Currently, the analysis to determine whether any given "arm" is constitutionally protected fails to display much analytical rigor. The very features of large-capacity magazines that one judge thinks are essential for self-defense<sup>79</sup> are the very same features other judges consider unreasonably dangerous.80 Trying to avoid the impasse by searching for "lineal descendants" of muskets in the Sig Sauer catalog, or by comparing the sales of rifles to pickup trucks<sup>81</sup> threaten to make Second Amendment analysis even more unmoored from anything rational or functional.

At the very least, the TLI offers proof of concept that one can construct a single metric for lethality that may provide a basis for systematic comparisons of arms within and between time periods.82 Moreover, to the extent any question about gun rights and regulation turns partially or wholly on historical analogs,83 the TLI supplies vital historical context using a common denominator.

First, the TLI shows that weapons have increased sharply in lethality from the mid-nineteenth century to the present day. Speaking of the period between the 1850s and 1860s, Dupuy described weapon advancement over prior ages during this time as a "quantum jump in

<sup>77</sup> Id. at 287-90.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>78</sup> *Id.* at 287.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>79</sup> See Kolbe v. Hogan, 849 F.3d 114, 162 (4th Cir. 2017) (Traxler, J., dissenting) (indicating that untrained civilians need more rounds because they are likely to miss the target).

<sup>80</sup> See id. at 127 ("[W]hen inadequately trained civilians fire weapons equipped with large-capacity magazines, they tend to fire more rounds than necessary and thus endanger more bystanders.").

<sup>81</sup> See id. at 153.

<sup>82</sup> But see Wallace, supra note 2, at 16-17 (arguing that lethality as a stable metric is difficult to determine).

<sup>83</sup> Currently history and historical analogs are part of the conventional two-step framework for Second Amendment adjudication. The question in Bruen is whether this historical test is the only step of the analysis.

2510 University of California, Davis

[Vol. 55:2495

lethality."84 Another period of steady acceleration in lethality followed in the early to mid-twentieth century. Using apples-to-apples comparisons, based on this index, one can see that in 1903 it would only take two people with five-round Springfield rifles to kill as many as an eighteenth-century cannon.85 By World War II it would require a battery of *five* eighteenth century cannon to be as lethal as a single machine gun.86

Contrary to the implausible proposition that "[n]othing in the Second Amendment makes lethality a factor" in Second Amendment analysis,<sup>87</sup> it is apparent that the people's representatives have considered lethality a relevant factor in the costs versus benefits of weapon technology from the beginning.<sup>88</sup> To the extent judges follow Justice Scalia's proposition that "traditional restrictions go to show the scope of the [Second Amendment] right,"<sup>89</sup> the TLI can help courts ask the right questions. It is fruitless to ask counter-factuals like: "How would the founding generation have regulated widespread private ownership of AR-15s?" That's akin to basing a First Amendment decision about home console entertainment on "what James Madison thought about video games."<sup>90</sup> It's a more useful question to ask: "What is the lethality threshold of the word 'arms' in the Second Amendment?" Using a single metric — lethality — can also help translate regulatory justifications to new technological environments as well as recognize the fact and pace of

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>84</sup> Dupuy, Evolution, *supra* note 10, at 292.

<sup>85</sup> See id. at 92.

<sup>86</sup> See id.

<sup>87</sup> Duncan v. Becerra, 366 F. Supp. 3d 1131, 1145-46 (S.D. Cal. 2019), affd, 970 F.3d 1133 (9th Cir. 2020), reh'g en banc granted, opinion vacated, 988 F.3d 1209 (9th Cir. 2021), reh'g en banc sub nom. Duncan v. Bonta, No. 19-55376, 2021 WL 5577267 at \*119 (9th Cir. Nov. 30, 2021), rev'd and remanded sub nom.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>88</sup> See Cincinnati, Ohio, Ordinance to Prevent Accidents from the Firing of Cannon or Other Guns on Boats, in Front of the City of Cincinnati (Mar. 9, 1825) ("[I]t shall not be lawful for any person or persons having charge or being on board of any boat upon the Ohio river, when passing by, stopping at, or leaving the city of Cincinnati, to cause any cannon, gun or other fire-arms to be so fired as to discharge its contents towards the city . . . ."); Phila., Pa., Gun-Cotton Act of Assembly (Mar. 16, 1847) ("Whereas, an article called gun cotton, with properties of ignition and explosion similar to those of gunpowder, and equally if not more dangerous in towns and cities, has been introduced. Therefore . . . no gun-cotton shall be introduced in Philadelphia, nor placed in storage therein, in greater bulk or quantity in any one place, than is permitted by existing laws, with regard to gunpowder . . . .").

<sup>89</sup> McDonald v. City of Chicago, 561 U.S. 742, 802 (2010) (Scalia, J., concurring).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>90</sup> The quote is a sardonic remark by Justice Samuel Alito during oral argument over First Amendment protection of violent video games. Transcript of Oral Argument at 17, Brown v. Ent. Merchs. Ass'n, 564 U.S. 786 (2011) (No. 08-1448).

## 2022] Common Use, Lineage, and Lethality

change in lethality between different eras.<sup>91</sup> The TLI or similar tools can also help give content to distinctions between weapons suitable for personal self-defense and those "weapons of war" not covered by the Second Amendment.<sup>92</sup> By using lethality as a metric, rather than less functional traits like the shape of a weapon, its materials, or its popularity, researchers can make inferences across different times along a margin that is of practical relevance.

2511

The Founders lived in a period when they could perhaps be forgiven for thinking that "a gun is a gun," because the basic flintlock hadn't really become significantly more lethal in the previous 150 or so years. If the Constitution had been written in the middle of the nineteenth century, instead of the 1780s, the Founders would have been much more aware of the pace of innovation. But we don't have to speculate about how lawmakers may have reacted to knowledge of technological change. As Saul Cornell has noted, the nineteenth century, especially during and after Reconstruction, witnessed a flurry of regulation and constitution-drafting just as technological change was making firearms more common, concealable, and deadly.

The massive battlefield casualties of the American Civil War vividly revealed the lethality of new firearms technologies — especially the Minie ball. Cornell has argued that "Reconstruction ushered in one of the most intense periods of gun regulation in American history." He has documented how — in a significant act of constitution drafting during Reconstruction — many states both guaranteed a right to arms in their state constitutions, but were "equally committed to enacting strong racially neutral gun regulations, aimed at reducing interpersonal violence and preserving the peace." For example, Georgia's Reconstruction constitution of 1877 stated: "[T]he right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed, but the General Assembly shall have power to prescribe by law the manner in which arms may be

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>91</sup> For more on this move of "translation," see Lawrence Lessig, *Fidelity in Translation*, 71 Tex. L. Rev. 1165, 1211 (1993) ("[T]he practice of translation moves in two stages: first, understanding the contexts between which the translator must move; and second, locating something called an equivalence between the two contexts.").

 $<sup>^{92}</sup>$  Kolbe v. Hogan, 849 F.3d 114, 121 (4th Cir. 2017) ("[W]e have no power to extend Second Amendment protection to the weapons of war that the *Heller* decision explicitly excluded from  $\dots$  coverage.").

<sup>93</sup> See Tucker, supra note 9.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>94</sup> Saul Cornell, Symposium, The Right to Regulate Arms in the Era of the Fourteenth Amendment: The Emergence of Good Cause Permit Schemes in Post-Civil War America, 55 UC DAVIS L. REV. ONLINE 65, 67 (2021).

<sup>95</sup> Id.

University of California, Davis [Vol. 55:2495]

borne."96 The 1869 Constitution of Texas stated "Every person shall have the right to keep and bear arms, in the lawful defense of himself or the State, under such regulations as the Legislature may prescribe."97 Indeed, a brief examination of many of these Reconstruction and Gilded Age constitutions show both a statement about the right to keep and bear arms and a right to reasonably regulate such a practice. The TLI shows that these lawmakers were not operating in a technological vacuum; they were securing an express ability to regulate weapons at precisely the time that firearms were becoming dramatically more lethal.98

Finally, whether you adhere to a theory that the Second Amendment is for self-defense against common criminals or against rogue governments, the TLI provides a tool to assess the weapon technology along a single dimension. For example, if one believes that right metric for self-defense weaponry is that kind of defensive armament most effective at countering a typical criminal threat, the TLI offers a number. How many people per hour is it necessary to kill in order to supply an adequate deterrent to common criminal perpetrators? Alternatively, although we are highly skeptical that the anti-tyranny purpose the Second Amendment contains much legally enforceable content, if one truly believes that weapons must be in the hands of private parties to counter the capacity of the United States military, 99 this metric provides some common denominator for that argument as well. 100

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>96</sup> GA. CONST. of 1877, art. I, § 1, pt. XXII (emphasis added).

<sup>97</sup> TEX. CONST. of 1869, art. I, § 13 (emphasis added).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>98</sup> For more on this point, see Darrell Miller, *New Research from the UC Davis Symposium: The Theoretical Lethality Index, Reconstruction Regulation and Enforcement,* DUKE CTR. FOR FIREARMS L.: SECOND THOUGHTS BLOG (Oct. 22, 2021), https://firearmslaw.duke.edu/2021/10/new-research-from-the-uc-davis-symposium-the-theoretical-lethality-index-reconstruction-regulation-and-enforcement/ [https://perma.cc/G7BC-QUNR].

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>99</sup> James B. Astrachan, *The Bumpy Road to the Supreme Court: Does the Second Amendment Prevent States from Prohibiting Ownership of Assault-Style Rifles and High-Capacity Magazines?*, 47 U. Balt. L. Rev. 337, 375 (2018) ("[I]t is not the role of the courts to take away from the citizens the means to most effectively oppose such a [tyrannical] government.").

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>100</sup> See Joseph Blocher & Darrell A. H. Miller, The Positive Second Amendment 169 (2018) ("The keeping and bearing of lethal arms to deter government officials may be connected to the Second Amendment, but it is likely that the value is primarily moral or political, rather than a judicially administrable constitutional entitlement."). But to the extent such an argument requires something other than speculation, the TLI offers some metric from which to assess what kind of weaponry in private hands would be necessary to counter a military armed with machine guns, artillery, and nuclear weapons. See Darrell A. H. Miller, Second Amendment Equilibria, 116 Nw. U. L. Rev. 239, 256-57 (2021).

2513

## 2022] Common Use, Lineage, and Lethality

Granted, the TLI cannot provide answers to all interpretive challenges of the Second Amendment. The TLI itself does not provide metrics for a host of twenty-first century weapons. (Military experts must extrapolate from Dupuy's methods to say what the theoretical lethality index of a modern 9mm pistol would be, for example). Non-experts, or those without access to the proprietary methods of the Dupuy Institute, can only provide estimates about where modern technology fit (a modern AR-15 is almost certainly more lethal than an eighteenth century musket and less lethal than a World War II medium tank, for instance). However, even with these limitations the TLI does provides a reliable benchmark from which to generate judgments about comparative lethality. The TLI, and derivative indices, offer a useful metric for understanding the lethality of different weapons, across time, and can therefore make an important contribution to the debate over the right to keep and bear arms.

### **CONCLUSION**

After a decade of slumber, it is clear the Supreme Court, with its new conservative super-majority, is now awakening to decide Second Amendment matters left undecided after *Heller*. In the next few years, the Court is almost certain to address what counts as a constitutionally protected "arm." In doing so, it is also likely to rely on history and tradition to a greater degree than most other rights. Lethality, and the Theoretical Lethality Index constructed by Dupuy and his team, offers one way for the justices to anchor their analysis to historically-driven metrics that are functional, intelligible, and relevant; rather than those that are rhetorical and trivial.

## **EXHIBIT 96**

# **Deposition of Ashley Hlebinsky**

Oregon Firearms Federation, Inc., et al. v. Brown, et al.

January 20, 2023



206.287.9066 | 800.846.6989

1325 Fourth Avenue, Suite 1840, Seattle, Washington 98101 www.buellrealtime.com

email: info@buellrealtime.com



Ashley Hlebinsky

	Page 1
UNITED STATES	DISTRICT COURT
DISTRICT	OF OREGON
PORTLAND	DIVISION
OREGON FIREARMS FEDERATION, INC., et al.,	) )
Plaintiffs,	) Case Nos. ) 2:22-cv-01815-IM
vs.	) 3:22-cv-01859-IM ) 3:22-cv-01862-IM
KATE BROWN, et al.,	) 3:22-cv-01869-IM
Defendants.	)
MARK FITZ, et al.,	) VIDEO-RECORDED
Plaintiffs,	) VIDEOCONFERENCE ) DEPOSITION OF ) ASHLEY HLEBINSKY
vs.	)
ELLEN F. ROSENBLUM, et al.,	)
Defendants.	) *CAPTION ) CONTINUES*
KATERINA B. EYRE, et al.,	)
Plaintiffs,	)
vs.	)
ELLEN F. ROSENBLUM, et al.,	)
Defendants.	)
DATE TAKEN: JANUARY 20, 2	023
REPORTED BY: LORRIE R. CHI Washington Certified Court Oregon Certified Court Repo	Reporter No. 1902

Ashley Hlebinsky

```
Page 2
 1
     DANIEL AZZOPARDI, et al.,
                  Plaintiffs,
 2
 3
        vs.
     ELLEN F. ROSENBLUM, et
 4
     al.,
 5
                  Defendants.
 6
 7
 8
            VIDEO-RECORDED VIDEOCONFERENCE DEPOSITION
 9
                                  OF
10
                          ASHLEY HLEBINSKY
11
12
                               1:03 p.m.
13
                          LAS VEGAS, NEVADA
14
       (All participants appeared via videoconference.)
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
```

Ashley Hlebinsky

```
Page 3
               REMOTE APPEARANCES
1
2
3
    FOR THE OFF PLAINTIFFS (via videoconference):
            LEONARD W. WILLIAMSON
4
            Van Ness, Williamson, LLP
            960 Liberty Street, Suite 100
5
            Salem, Oregon 97302
            503.365.8800
6
            1.williamson@vwllp.com
7
    FOR THE DEFENDANTS (via videoconference):
8
            HARRY B. WILSON
9
            Markowitz Herbold, PC
            1455 SW Broadway, Suite 1900
10
            Portland, Oregon 97201-3412
            503.295.3085
11
            harrywilson@markowitzherbold.com
12
            BRIAN S. MARSHALL
            Senior Assistant Attorney General
13
            Special Litigation Unit, Trial Division
            Oregon Department of Justice
14
            100 SW Market Street
            Portland, Oregon 97201
15
            971.673.1880
            brian.s.marshall@doj.state.or.us
16
17
    FOR THE PROPOSED INTERVENOR-DEFENDANT OREGON ALLIANCE
    FOR GUN SAFETY:
18
19
            ZACHARY J. PEKELIS
            W. SCOTT FERRON
            Pacifica Law Group, LLP
20
            1191 Second Avenue, Suite 2000
            Seattle, Washington 98101-3404
21
            206.245.1700
            zach.pekelis@pacificalawgroup.com
22
            scott.ferron@pacificalawgroup.com
23
    ALSO PRESENT (via videoconference):
24
25
            TANIA GRANT, VIDEOGRAPHER
```

Ashley Hlebinsky

	Page 5
1	LAS VEGAS, NEVADA; JANUARY 20, 2023
2	1:03 p.m.
3	000
4	
5	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Good afternoon. This
6	is the video-recorded deposition of Ashley Hlebinsky in
7	the matter of Oregon Firearms Federation, Incorporated,
8	et al., versus Brown, et al. Cause numbers are
9	2:22-cv-01815-IM and 3:22-cv-01859-IM and
10	3:22-cv-01862-IM and 3:22-cv-01869-IM, in the U.S.
11	District Court for the District of Oregon, and was
12	noticed by Harry Wilson.
13	Today's date is January 20th, 2023. The time
14	is now 1:03 p.m. My name is Tania Grant from Buell
15	Realtime Reporting, LLC, located at 1325 Fourth Avenue,
16	Seattle, Washington. Your court reporter is Lorrie
17	Chinn.
18	Will counsel please identify yourselves and
19	state whom you represent.
20	MR. WILSON: Harry Wilson. I'm special
21	assistant attorney general for Defendants.
22	MR. PEKELIS: Zach Pekelis in Seattle,
23	Washington, and I represent Intervenor-Defendant Oregon
24	Alliance for Gun Safety.
25	MR. WILLIAMSON: Leonard Williamson. I

Ashley Hlebinsky

	Page 6
1	represent the Plaintiffs in OFF.
2	THE REPORTER: Mr. Ferron?
3	MR. FERRON: Scott Ferron also with
4	Pacifica Law Group for the Intervener-Defendants.
5	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Thank you. The court
6	reporter may now swear in the witness.
7	
8	ASHLEY HLEBINSKY, witness herein, having been first
9	duly sworn under oath, was
10	examined and testified as follows:
11	
12	EXAMINATION
13	BY MR. WILSON:
14	Q. Good afternoon, Ms. Hlebinsky. My name is
15	Harry Wilson. I am an attorney representing Defendants
16	in the four matters that the videographer just read
17	into the record.
18	Could you could we start by having you
19	state your full name for the record?
20	A. Yes. My name is Ashley Hlebinsky.
21	Q. Do you understand that the oath that you just
22	took is the same oath that you would take if you were
23	in a courtroom today?
24	A. I do.
25	Q. Okay. Do you understand that this deposition

Ashley Hlebinsky

Page 44

rounds. And then looking at my notes, I know there was a really early firearm that had 16 shots as well. But, like I say, it's not -- it's not thought of in the same way that we think about it today. So it's -- one could be eight rounds. One could be 12. It just kind of depended on what they were working on and sometimes what people were commissioning.

- Q. Okay. So you mentioned that you were referring to your notes. Do you have a set of notes in front of you?
- A. Oh, no, sorry, I was looking at the declaration.
- Q. Okay. Got it. Okay. So that statement in paragraph 19, then some of the firearms that you were referring to was the Lorenzoni, the Cookson, and then there are some one-offs in Europe, plus the fourth one you mentioned is there's some rifle that has -- or, I'm sorry, some firearm that had a 16-shot, but you didn't know the name offhand. Is that right?
- A. Yeah. I have the -- it's just kind of -- I've seen lots of people call it different things. It's a 16-shot odd firearm you can see in the collection. It's got many different components to make it a repeater. It's pretty advanced technology.
  - Q. I see. Are there any other firearms to which

Ashley Hlebinsky

Page 45

you're referring in that particular sentence in paragraph 19 that I just read that you haven't mentioned?

- A. Not specifically. I just know that within different collections I've been in, there have been a lot of different repeaters. It's just the names aren't necessarily as memorable.
- Q. So if there are ones that you can't remember -- can't remember their names but you've seen them, are those most likely one-off examples?
- A. They can be, yeah. A lot of things during this timeframe, when I say one-off is because we're not really dealing with armories or major manufacturers, I mean. So you're not getting mass production of really anything unless it's an inexpensive firearm for the military. And even then that's slow compared to, you know, 19th century standards.

So for me just because it's a one-off doesn't mean that it's not relevant to the conversation because that's just kind of how gun making was back then. It was considered an art.

Q. Sure. And I appreciate that, but at times I want to understand how common a firearm was. So let me ask this: Were you -- are you aware of repeaters, including those with magazines with a capacity over ten

Ashley Hlebinsky

Page 46

rounds, that were available during the ratification of the Second Amendment that were commercially available in the United States?

- A. A specific example, not necessarily, but I will say that pretty much all repeaters that would have been sold and many during that period would have been sold to individuals and not the military.
- Q. But you can't identify a repeater with ten rounds or more that was commercially available at the time of the ratification of the Second Amendment?
- A. There were ones that were created before the Second Amendment. I'm not sure what the year, if there was something specific. However, they were certainly designed and around. And as I repeated as well, everything would have been commercial at that point for the repeaters.
- Q. So are you aware of any -- you know, in the Founding Era, were you aware of any repeaters with more than ten rounds that were being sold in the United States?
- A. In terms of, you know, around the specific Founding Era in 1791 I'm sure there were individuals, but I do, you know, have the Cookson example of certain firearms that were being marketed to be sold.
  - Q. You say -- well, let's split that answer

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Ashley Hlebinsky

Page 92 And when you say clients, you mean your consulting clients? Α. Correct. And are you including expert testimony as part of that, or would that be a separate category in your mind? Α. It would include that. Although, I'm not sure if I was doing any in 2020. Since leaving Cody, would you say more income that you've earned has come from scholarly work or expert testimony? More from museum work, which I consider Α. scholarly, but... Let me clarify. When I say scholarly work, I mean written submissions, written publications.

- For academic journals, no.
- Q. Correct.
  - However for popular magazines, I do write for popular magazines, but I wouldn't say it's the bulk of It doesn't pay very well. my income.
  - So expert testimony would be more than any writing or any scholarly work that you've done?
  - It depends on the year. I go long periods of time without doing it, so I would just have to look at the year to be honest.

Ashley Hlebinsky

Page 93

- Q. Since leaving Cody?
- A. Like I said, the expert testimony goes in waves, so I have to look at how much I was actually making on expert testimony versus writing. Because of my schedule with museums, I haven't written as much in the past six months. But I was writing a lot for about a year there.
- Q. Do you have any equity interests or other financial stakes in any firearms industry companies?
  - A. No.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

- Q. You're married to another expert witness for Plaintiffs in this case, are you not?
- A. I am.
  - Q. And that's Mr. Hamish?
- 15 A. Hanish, yeah.
  - Q. Hanish. And Mr. Hanish testified earlier in this case that he holds 600,000 shares in Ammo, Inc.?
  - A. Oh, sorry. I don't -- we never commingled our bank accounts, so I always don't think about it that way. But, yes, he has that, but I've never had anything to do with any of that.
  - Q. Is that his separate property, or would that be community property?
  - A. It would be community property. I just didn't think about it like that.

Ashley Hlebinsky

Page 94

- Q. Understood. You and Mr. Hanish are business partners, correct?
- A. You could say that. I mean, he really hasn't -- I added his name to the consulting business when I founded it in the state of Arizona because I knew at some point he would want to be doing consulting. But he hasn't really -- I mean, until recently he hasn't utilized that at all. I put it there because I knew at some point, so I put his name, but he hasn't really done anything until recently.
- Q. And you're referring to The Gun Code, your consulting company?
  - A. Correct.
- Q. But you advertise it as kind of a husband/wife duo of a consulting company, right?
  - A. Yes. I put that on the website.
- Q. And you also advertise your services as an expert witness on your website, right?
- A. I do.
- Q. You don't advertise your services as a history scholar, though, on the website, do you?
  - A. No. To be honest, the website is just something that's there. Most of my work comes through word of mouth. So I put it up, but I will admit that I did not really spend a lot of time doing that.

Ashley Hlebinsky

Page 95

Because, like I said, all of my clients are word of mouth.

- Q. How many clients do you have?
- A. Let me see. Currently I've got three museum clients. And then if you count my expert witness clients individually for each of those cases because I believe they're different law firms for several of them. And then just my freelance writing, I still consider it. Even though it's freelance writing, it's still kind of all under the same umbrella.
- Q. Are any of your clients in the firearms industry?
- A. Depends on how you qualify that. I mean, my museum clients have firearms in their collections, and so they've got -- I've been trying to get collections from different companies within the firearms industry, but they're not specifically affiliated.
- Q. Understood. Does the website -- The Gun Code website represent that firearms industry clients are served by The Gun Code?
- A. That's just what my husband would be working on, but not my half of it. My half is specifically history.
  - Q. Understood. Where are you now?
  - A. Physically?

Ashley Hlebinsky

Page 131

A. I do.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

- Q. And what are your sources for that assertion?
- A. I -- oh, I don't have that footnoted there, but it's a combination of things, secondary sources

  I've read over the years, as well as the Duke site

  analyses that we used and have reviewed for Cody, many different places.
  - O. But you haven't cited those here?
- A. No, I did not. I was speaking more generally there.
- Q. Okay. I want to go back to the Johnson casebook. Do historians typically rely on law school casebooks as sources for understanding historical events?
- A. If it provides a good description of it, I don't know why you wouldn't.
- Q. Okay. Also paragraph 26, this is the last sentence -- oh, no, sorry. It's the next sentence.

  "Within these laws, repeating and firing capacity are not mentioned."

So did you conduct a search of laws mentioning repeating or firing capacity in the Duke repository?

A. I believe I looked up repeating, not firing capacity, because I don't think that's wording that they would use. And then I utilized, you know, other

Ashley Hlebinsky

Page 132

resources that have summaries of the laws. But I do think I searched repeating when I was doing that, but I was also trying to be creative to make sure that I was covering other firearms-based verbiage that they could have used.

- Q. Did you examine the prevalence of repeaters or magazine-fed repeaters among civilians in the Founding Era? I think I asked you that already.
- A. The prevalence of it, no, not comprehensively.

  But of the ones I mentioned I do reference that they're one-offs or if they've been made.
- Q. So just as kind of a common sense matter, might the lack of widespread existence of those technologies be a reason why you didn't find laws mentioning them?
- A. Not necessarily. Because in terms of repeating, possibly. But in terms of regulations on specific firearms, I mean, there were many firearms around there, and I didn't necessarily find through my searching things about firearms features in the timeframe either. It's more focused, like I said, on groups.

And then there are some other categories of things that are more with, you know, gunsmith relationships that I saw a few on on stamping and that

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

22

23

25

Ashley Hlebinsky

Page 133

kind of thing. That wasn't really relevant to this, but I saw when I was looking on the Duke site.

- Q. So I think you're saying that you did conduct a comprehensive, exhaustive search of firearm statutes, ordinances, other laws from the 18th and 19th centuries. Is that your testimony?
- A. I said I looked into the Duke law and tried to find at much as I could, and then I also utilized secondary sources on that as well. I did not print out every law and, you know, file it like has been done now in California. I did not do that, but I did do my due diligence to find as many things that I could that would be related to that.
- Q. Did you spend more time looking at the primary source material or the secondary source material?
- A. I would say I utilized a lot of secondary sources, but I also did utilize primary.
  - Q. Which would you say more?
  - A. I would probably say secondary in this case.
  - Q. Okay. So in footnote 69 you cite David

21 Yamane?

- A. Yes.
  - Q. Who is David Yamane?
- A. He is a sociology professor at Wake Forest.
  - Q. Okay. And you're citing a book called

Ashley Hlebinsky

Page 138

Roth that you relied on or utilized in the course of preparing this declaration that you didn't cite in this declaration?

- A. I tried to cite things when they were a specific reference and not information that I've read previously while I was working on it. But if it wasn't a specific like cite, I didn't put it in there. So, yes, I'm sure there are things in there that I also read, but I did not actually necessarily cite anything specific.
  - Q. And do any of those sources come to mind now?
- A. Well, I've said several of them already. I mean, I'm familiar also with Saul Cornell's work as well, and I know he looks into some of that. I think Michael Vorenberg's work as well talked about it a little bit, that he's been working on these cases. But I think the ones I've referenced are probably the big ones.
- Q. So of those three historians you just mentioned, Roth, Cornell, and Vorenberg -- well, let's take them one by one. Would you say that Professor Roth is a reputable and recognized historian in the field?
- A. I'm not sure if he's a historian. I'm aware of some of his scholarship, but I think, you know, for

Ashley Hlebinsky

Page 139

the most part he is.

- Q. How about Professor Cornell?
- A. He has a long experience with this, correct.
- Q. How about Vorenberg?
- A. Honestly before I started working on this, I was not familiar with his work, but I've been trying to kind of read as much as I can on it. But, you know, based on his CV, I would say yes.
- Q. Okay. Returning to paragraph 39, laws on restricting carry, do you know how many states or local jurisdictions adopted carry regulations in the 19th century?
  - A. I'm not sure.
- Q. So on the following page on paragraph 41, this is page 30, paragraph 41, I mean, in a general way it's about the Black Codes and the Reconstruction Era. What point were you trying to convey in your discussion of the Reconstruction Era and Black Codes?
- A. Well, I think I convey several of them. One of them, though, is the conversation of the transition from being able to use race-based language within the law and not being able to use race-based language after certain laws are put in place and after Civil Rights Act and all of that.
  - So for part of this there was kind of just the

Ashley Hlebinsky

Page 140

transition of that and having defense -- let me rephrase it. So it's a part of that transition of race-based laws to not using that terminology anymore, but then it's also a little bit on citizenship and applying Second Amendment to African Americans once they received their citizenship.

- Q. So in terms of the 1860s era, did you conduct any kind of survey or comprehensive examination of state laws or local laws regulating firearms in that period?
  - A. In the 1860s in terms of before and after?
- Q. Yes.

- A. I've looked into it a lot, but a comprehensive survey of every single one, no.
- Q. And you didn't do that for the purposes of your declaration here?
- A. Correct. A lot of it was based on work that we had done when we were doing the timeline in Cody then a little bit of extra research for this.
- Q. Okay. In paragraph 42, I guess, the primary subject is the Colfax Massacre. Again, kind of what was your main point in your discussion of the Colfax Massacre here?
- A. I think it was a couple of things. I'm just rereading it here. I know one point was about the

Ashley Hlebinsky

Page 151 REPORTER'S CERTIFICATE 1 2 I, LORRIE R. CHINN, the undersigned Certified Court 3 Reporter, pursuant to RCW 5.28.010 authorized to administer oaths and affirmations in and for the State of Washington, do 4 hereby certify: 5 That the sworn testimony and/or remote proceedings, a transcript of which is attached, was given before me at the 6 time and place stated therein; that any and/or all witness(es) were duly sworn remotely to testify to the truth; that the 7 sworn testimony and/or remote proceedings were by me stenographically recorded and transcribed under my 8 supervision, to the best of my ability; that the foregoing transcript contains a full, true, and accurate record of all 9 the sworn testimony and/or remote proceedings given and occurring at the time and place stated in the transcript; that 10 a review of which was requested; that I am in no way related to any party to the matter, nor to any counsel, nor do I have 11 any financial interest in the event of the cause. 12 Reading and signing was not requested pursuant to FRCP Rule 30(e). 13 WITNESS MY HAND AND DIGITAL SIGNA this 26th day 14 of January, 2023. 15 16 17 LORRIE R. CHINN, RPR, CCR 18 Washington State Certified Court Reporter No. 1902 Oregon State Certified Court Reporter No. 97-0337 19 lorrie@buellrealtime.com 20 21 22 23 24 25

## **EXHIBIT 97**

## **Deposition of Clayton Cramer**

Oregon Firearms Federation, Inc., et al. v. Brown, et al.

January 19, 2023



206.287.9066 | 800.846.6989

1325 Fourth Avenue, Suite 1840, Seattle, Washington 98101 <u>www.buellrealtime.com</u>

email: info@buellrealtime.com



Clayton Cramer

	Page 1
IN THE UNITED STATES	DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE DISTRICT	OF OREGON
OREGON FIREARMS FEDERATION, INC., et al.,  Plaintiffs,  v.  KATE BROWN, et al.,  Defendants.	) ) ) ) Case Nos. ) 2:22-cv-01815-IM ) 3:22-cv-01859-IM ) 3:22-cv-01862-IM ) 3:22-cV-01869-IM )
(Continued)	) ) )
* VIDEOCONFERM VIDEOTAPED DEPOSITION UPON OF EXPERMING CLAYTON CRA	N ORAL EXAMINATION T
Witness locate	ed in:
Middleton,	Idaho
* All participants appeared	via videoconference *
DATE TAKEN: January 19, 2023	
REPORTED BY: Tia B. Reidt, Wasl	hington RPR, CSR #2798 gon #22-0001

Clayton Cramer

		Page 2
1 2	(Continued)	
3	MARK FITZ, et al.,	
4	Plaintiffs, ) v. )	
5	ELLEN F. ROSENBLUM, et al., )	
6	Defendants. )	
7	KATERINA B. EYRE, et al.,	
8 9	Plaintiffs, ) v.	
10	ELLEN F. ROSENBLUM, et al.,	
11	Defendants. )	
12	DANIEL AZZOPARDI, et al.,	
13	Plaintiffs, ) v. )	
14 15	ELLEN F. ROSENBLUM, et al., )	
	Defendants. )	
16 17		
18		
19		
20		
21		
22 23		
23 24		
25		

Clayton Cramer

	Page 3
1	APPEARANCES
2	For Oregon Firearms Federation and the Witness:
4	LEONARD WILLIAMSON VAN NESS WILLIAMSON
5	960 Liberty Street SE, Suite 100 Salem, OR 97302 (503) 365-8800
6 7	L.williamson@vwllp.com
8	For the State of Oregon Defendants:
9	ERIN DAWSON HARRY WILSON MARKOWITZ HERBOLD
10	1455 SW Broadway, Suite 1900 Portland, OR 97201
11	(503) 972-5076 ErinDawson@markowitzherbold.com
12 13	HarryWilson@markowitzherbold.com
14	For the Proposed Intervenor-Defendant Oregon Alliance for Gun Safety:
15	ZACHARY J. PEKELIS W. SCOTT FERRON
16	PACIFICA LAW GROUP 1191 Second Avenue, Suite 2000
17	Seattle, WA 98101 (206) 245-1700
18 19	Zach.Pekelis@PacificaLawGroup.com
20	Videographer:  CATHY ZAK
21	BUELL REALTIME REPORTING  1325 Fourth Avenue, Suite 1840
22	Seattle, WA 98101 (206) 287-9066 Info@buellrealtime.com
23	* * * * *
24 25	

Clayton Cramer

	Page 6
1	Middleton, Idaho; Thursday, January 19, 2023
2	10:17 a.m.
3	-000-
4	
5	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Good morning.
6	This is the deposition of Clayton Cramer in
7	the matter of Oregon Firearms Federation, Inc., et al.,
8	v. Brown, et al, Case Numbers 2:22-cv-01815-IM,
9	3:22-cv-01859-IM, 3:22-cv-01862-IM, and
10	3:22-cv-01869-IM in the United States District Court
11	for the District of Oregon, and was noticed by
12	Markowitz Herbold.
13	The time now is approximately 9:37 a.m. on
14	this 19th day of January, 2023, and we are convening
15	via Buell virtual depositions.
16	My name is Cathy Zak from Buell Realtime
17	Reporting, LLC, located at 1325 4th Avenue, Suite 1840,
18	in Seattle, Washington 98101.
19	Will Counsel please identify themselves for
20	the record.
21	MS. DAWSON: I'm Erin Dawson. I'm with
22	the law firm Markowitz Herbold, and we represent
23	Defendants.
24	MR. WILLIAMSON: This is Leonard
25	Williamson from the law firm Van Ness Williamson, LLP

Clayton Cramer

	Page 7
1	in Salem, Oregon, and we represent the Oregon Federal
2	Firearms Federation, Plaintiffs in this matter.
3	MR. PEKELIS: This is Zach Pekelis with
4	the law firm Pacifica Law Group in Seattle, Washington,
5	and I represent Intervenor-Defendant Oregon Alliance
6	for Gun Safety.
7	MR. WILSON: Harry Wilson, Special
8	Assistant Attorney General with Markowitz Herbold for
9	Defendants.
10	MS. BLAESING: Lauren Blaesing from
11	Markowitz Herbold, also counsel for Defendants.
12	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: All right. Thank you.
13	The court reporter may now swear in the
14	witness.
15	THE COURT REPORTER: Can I please get a
16	stipulation from counsel to swear in the witness, as
17	I'm a Washington state court reporter and notary, and
18	the witness is in Idaho.
19	MR. WILLIAMSON: OFF plaintiffs stipulate.
20	MS. DAWSON: Defendants stipulate as well.
21	MR. PEKELIS: Intervenor-Defendant as
22	well.
23	
24	CLAYTON CRAMER,
25	having been first duly sworn by the

Clayton Cramer

	Page 8			
1	Certified Court Reporter, was deposed as follows:			
2				
3	EXAMINATION			
4	BY MS. DAWSON:			
5	Q. Mr. Cramer, it's nice to meet you. As I said,			
6	my name is Erin Dawson. I'm with the law firm			
7	Markowitz Herbold, and I represent defendants.			
8	Just for the record, what is your full name?			
9	A. Clayton Earl Cramer.			
10	Q. And do you understand that this deposition is			
11	being transcribed by the court reporter here as well as			
12	being recorded by audio and video?			
13	A. Yes, I do.			
14	Q. Great.			
15	And can you confirm for me that Mr. Williamson			
16	shared with you the ground rules that the parties			
17	agreed to in advance of this deposition?			
18	A. Yes, he did.			
19	Q. Wonderful.			
20	So do you understand that the oath that you			
21	just took is the same type of oath that you would take			
22	in a courtroom?			
23	A. Absolutely.			
24	Q. And here is how I envision this going:			
25	I'll ask you questions. If you don't			

Clayton Cramer

Page 45

probably trying to murder a lot more than two.

- Q. However, the Secret Service definition is of a mass attack rather than a mass murder. So it didn't seem as if they were purporting to define mass murder in the same way that when I read mass murder in your definition you have kind of the word "murder" in there. Is there a reason you elected not to go with the FBI's definition, which I think you state is kind of what's accepted in scholarly research and is what the FBI employs?
- A. In fact, I'm not sure that there's any agreement that it has to all be in one location or one event. Because in fact, quite a few of the mass murders that have been reported over the last 20 or 30 years have involved attacks that took place in several locations. People commit murders in one place and move on to commit murders in another place during the same few hours.
- Q. And I may have mis- -- misheard. I think your definition of kind of what the scholarly -- scholarship in the field accepts is just four or more dead.
  - A. Right.
- Q. So setting aside the location, is there a reason you didn't select that definition that you said is pretty commonly accepted?

Clayton Cramer

Page 46

A. Mostly because of the fact the Secret Service had this other strange definition of three or more harmed. And that particular report was, in fact, almost entirely related to firearms mass murders. They seem to have paid very little attention to other categories of mass murder.

- Q. So it sounds like you have -- FBI, you have the field of scholarship. And then you happen to have a mass attack definition kind of hanging out over here with the Secret Service definition. But you decided to go with that one instead?
- A. Well, as I said, I sort of -- I used components of both of those to come up with a definition, which seemed to me to be pretty logical.

  At least two people are dead, and a lot of other people -- other people are injured, presumably because the killer was intending to kill more than those two people.
  - Q. Okay.

So other than kind of the presence of the Secret Service definition, was there anything else that led you to base your decision to create your definition? Did you base it on anything else?

- A. Nope.
- Q. Okay.

Clayton Cramer

Page 47

And do you know of any scholarship, kind of scholarly authorities that would define mass murder using two or three dead?

- A. I can -- not immediately.
- Q. Okay.

So if you move on to page 9, first paragraph, first sentence, you note there that -- and I'll quote you. It says "Suicide or lawful killing of the mass murderer or murderers is not included in the total dead."

And that's part of your definition; is that correct?

- A. They will not be included in the count of the number of dead.
  - Q. Okay.
- A. So if someone goes on a rampage and shoots three or four people and a police officer or a civilian shoots and kills the murderer during the commission of that crime, the murderer's death will not be included in the total dead for that incident.
- Q. Are you using the murderer's death to create

  -- to include it in your dataset, though? So let's say
  you had -- if your definition is two murder victims and
  the murderer kills one person and is then shot by
  police officers, notwithstanding that you aren't going

Clayton Cramer

Page 48 to include him as part of your death count, would you 1 then classify that as a mass murder incident in your 2 dataset? 3 His death does not count as one of the deaths 4 that matter. I mean, if he shoots someone and kills 5 them, and the police shoot and kill him, that's only 6 two dead. Even if he shoots two people and the police 7 shoot him, that's really only two victims. 8 dead. 9 Q. Okay. 10 So you're not counting his death for purposes 11 of whether or not to classify this incident --12 Α. No. 13 -- in your dataset? Ο. 14 Α. No. 15 Thank you for clarifying that. Ο. Okay. 16 (Reporter asks parties to speak one at a 17 time.) 18 THE WITNESS: Okay. Sorry. 19 BY MS. DAWSON: 20 On page 9, first full paragraph, first 21 sentence, you state "I have excluded multiday mass 22 murders committed in riots, such as the New York City 23 draft riots of 1863 and many of the race riots of the 24 20th century because they were not in one location." 25

Clayton Cramer

	Page 87	
1	Let's go ahead and take how long do you	
2	think you'd like just to not feel pressured and be able	
3	to run those numbers?	
4	THE WITNESS: I'd say about ten minutes.	
5	MS. DAWSON: Okay.	
6	Let's go ahead and take a quick ten-minute	
7	break, then.	
8	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Going off the record.	
9	The time is 11:15 a.m.	
10	(Pause in the proceedings.)	
11	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on the	
12	record.	
13	The time is 11:19 a.m.	
14	BY MS. DAWSON:	
15	Q. Mr. Cramer, during our break, did you have the	
16	opportunity to calculate a total number for that chart	
17	on page 20?	
18	A. Yes. And you're right. It is it is I'm	
19	not sure exactly which query produced that data, but	
20	it's clearly wrong. I can tell you how many incidents	
21	and dead there were by firearms before 1960 and how	
22	many by non-firearm before 1960.	
23	Q. And can you explain to me when you say that	
24	it's clearly wrong?	
25	A. Well, the query that I constructed to request	

Clayton Cramer

Page 88

this information for the database was clearly not properly constructed. I will say that I -- SQL database queries can be sometimes rather confusing.

And I will not say that I'm quite as expert perhaps as I need to be, but I at least have numbers that make some sense now.

- Q. So we have the -- we have the chart here, which it sounds like you agree is likely incorrect. We have the numbers on page 21. And just so that I am clear, what do those numbers represent in the first paragraph on page 21 where it says "When grouped by incidents..."?
- A. Incidents where only a non-firearm item was marked. Because I've added a few entries in the last -- in the last few days, incidents before 1960, the non-firearms incidents are now 3,812 dead, a total of 807 incidents. And the incidents by firearm are now 866 incidents, 3,740 dead. It definitely changes things a bit.
  - Q. Okay.

And so if you flip to -- I'll take you to -- let me take a look at my page number. For my own information, when we're looking at your non-firearm data, were there any instances or incidents in that dataset where more than 50 people were killed?

Clayton Cramer

Page 89 Α. Yes. 1 What were those events? Q. 2 Well, the one I just mentioned where 74 people 3 died being trampled coming out of a -- out of that 4 hall. There's another one that happened not before 5 1960. There are a few other fairly large ones that --6 let me take a quick look, and I can find you the number 7 of incidents that took place that involved more than --8 Prior to 1960? 9 Α. Yes, before 1960. 10 And is this based on the dataset that you have 11 that you put together? 12 Α. Yes. 13 Actually, it might take a little more -- more 14 time than --15 Ο. Okay. 16 Can you tell me, does the phrase 17 "non-firearms" for purposes of your statement on 18 19 page 21, does that includes deaths where the weapon was coded "Unknown"? 20 Α. No, it does not. 21 22 Q. Okay. And then -- so as I understand from our prior 23 conversation, the datasets between page 20 and page 21 24 do not have overlap? 25

Clayton Cramer

Page 90 They should, but they clearly do not. Α. 1 Q. Okay. 2 On page 14, if you'll move to page 14. 3 Page 14. Α. 4 Mm-hm. 5 Q. And if you look at the second full paragraph 6 below the subheader "Data Limitations," there you state 7 "Before 1960, these intrafamily mass murders are 741 of 8 1,796 incidents and 2,784 out of 12,730 dead." 9 Α. Yes. 10 Can you help me understand why the death total 11 there is 12,730, but then it appears you have a death 12 total on pages 20 and 21 that differ from that? 13 Let's see. If you mean the table by weapon 14 type, yes, I agree that's clearly wrong. 15 Well, if you look at page 21 and you add those Ο. 16 two numbers together, that is not 12,730. 17 But -- yeah. I would agree with you on Α. No. 18 19 that. The "Other" is part of that, but it's not all 20 of it. 21 22 Q. Okay. The "Unknown," I mean. Yeah, "Unknown" and Α. 23 "Other" definitely fiddle with this a bit. 24 Well, when I look at the total number of Ο. 25

Clayton Cramer

Page 91

incidents here, it looks like it's, as you've stated, 1,796. And then on page 20, you stated that the numbers here reflect incidents as well. And as we've calculated, it's 10,032.

- A. Yeah, that number is clearly wrong. This -- the table here on page 20 is clearly incorrect.
  - Q. Okay.

    And then if you look at page 16.
  - A. Okay.
- Q. And you look at the first full paragraph, you state "Through 1960, there were seven thousand --" sorry "-- 797 non-firearm mass murders." And then you have ": 3,781 dead: an average of 4.74 dead per incident; 840 exclusively firearms mass murders, 3,653 dead: an average of 4.35 dead per incident."

What went into that calculation?

- A. Well, basically I went ahead and asked for an account of all the mass murders that did not involve firearms, that were some other category, and the total number of people killed in these incidents, and the database also calculated the average. The average number of dead per incident.
  - Q. And does that include single-weapon incidents?
- A. That would include any incident involving any non-firearm weapon. And the other one involves

Clayton Cramer

	Page 105			
1	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on the			
2	record.			
3	The time is 11:51 a.m.			
4				
5	EXAMINATION			
6	BY MR. PEKELIS:			
7	Q. Good morning, Mr. Cramer. My name is Zach			
8	Pekelis, and I represent Intervenor-Defendant Oregon			
9	Alliance for Gun Safety in this matter.			
10	I just have a few questions for you.			
11	To pick up on Ms. Dawson's line of			
12	questioning oh, let me say just out of the gate, the			
13	exact same guidelines that Ms. Dawson went over at the			
14	beginning of her questioning apply to this questioning			
15	as well.			
16	Does that make sense?			
17	A. Yes.			
18	Q. Okay.			
19	So would you agree that in Ms. Dawson's			
20	questioning and analysis of your declaration,			
21	Exhibit 11, that she identified and you together			
22	identified some fairly significant flaws in the data			
23	contained in that declaration?			
24	A. I would agree that some of the data there is			
25	inconsistent and definitely requires some repair. And			

Clayton Cramer

Page 106 although the general theme that a non-firearm 1 [indecipherable] is actually quite common in American 2 history --3 (Reporter clarification.) 4 THE WITNESS: That non-firearm mass 5 murders are actually quite common in American history, 6 they've become more common -- firearm mass murders have 7 become more common in the last century or so. 8 there's all sorts of horrible ways that people have 9 committed mass murder in American history without guns. 10 BY MR. PEKELIS: 11 Understood. Ο. 12 Would you want the court to rely on the data 13 in your declaration, Exhibit 11? 14 Well, I can understand why they might be 15 reluctant to accept the data exactly as -- as it is 16 presented. Although, some of the larger themes that 17 I'm presenting, the problem with the fact that mental 18 19 illness is a major factor in what causes these mass murders is, I think, still a valid point. 20 Ο. Understood. 21 You mentioned when discussing your educational 22 backgrounds that you have a master's degree and a 23 bachelor's degree; is that right? 24 Α. Correct. 25

Clayton Cramer

	Page 170	
1	CERTIFICATE	
2		
3	STATE OF WASHINGTON	
4	COUNTY OF PIERCE	
5		
6	I, Tia Reidt, a Certified Court Reporter in and	
7	for the State of Washington, do hereby certify that the	
8	foregoing transcript of the deposition of CLAYTON	
9	CRAMER, having been duly sworn, on January 19, 2023, is	
10	true and accurate to the best of my knowledge, skill and	
11	ability.	
12	IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand	
13	and seal this 26th day of January, 2023.	
14	Signe	
15	E Superiorie	
16	_ War B. Kerdt	
17	/S/ Tia B. Reidt Tia B. Reidt, RPR, CSR Oregon #22-0001	
18	NOTARY PUBLIC, State of Washington.	
19	My commission expires 5/15/2026.	
20	5/15/2020.	
21		
22		
23		
24		
25		

## **EXHIBIT 98**

## Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 1 of 52

Stephen J. Joncus, OSB #013072 JONCUS LAW PC 13203 SE 172nd Ave Ste 166 #344 Happy Valley, Oregon 97086 971.236.1200 steve@joncus.net

Leonard W. Williamson, OSB #910020 VAN NESS WILLIAMSON LLP 960 Liberty St. SE, Ste 100 Salem, Oregon 97302 503.365.8800 l.williamson@vwllp.com

Attorneys for OFF Plaintiffs

# UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT DISTRICT OF OREGON PENDLETON DIVISION

OREGON FIREARMS FEDERATION, INC., et al.,

Plaintiffs,

v.

KATE BROWN, et al.,

Defendants.

MARK FITZ, et al.,

Plaintiffs.

v.

ELLEN F. ROSENBLUM, et al.,

Defendants.

KATERINA B. EYRE, et al.,

Plaintiffs,

v.

ELLEN F. ROSENBLUM, et al.,

Defendants.

Civil No. 2:22-cv-01815-IM (*Lead Case*)

Civil No. 3:22-cv-01859-IM (Trailing Case)

Civil No. 3:22-cv-01862-IM (Trailing Case)

Civil No. 3:22-cv-01869-IM (*Trailing Case*)

**CONSOLIDATED CASES** 

SECOND DECLARATION OF CLAYTON CRAMER

(MAGAZINE ISSUE)

Case 8:17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE Document 153-13 Filed 06/23/23 Page 3 of 53 Page ID #:13106

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 2 of 52

DANIEL AZZOPARDI, et al.,

Plaintiffs,

v.

ELLEN F. ROSENBLUM, et al.,

Defendants.

## Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 3 of 52

Stephen J. Joncus, OSB No. 013072 JONCUS LAW P.C. 13203 SE 172nd Ave Ste 166 #344 Happy Valley, Oregon 97086 Telephone: (971) 236-1200 steve@joncus.net

Leonard W. Williamson, OSB No. 910020 VAN NESS, WILLIAMSON LLP 960 Liberty Road S., Ste 100 Salem, Oregon 97302 Telephone: (503) 365-8800 Lwilliamson@vwllp.com

Attorneys for Plaintiffs

## IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT

#### FOR THE DISTRICT OF OREGON

#### PORTLAND DIVISION

OREGON FIREARMS FEDERATION, INC., an Oregon public benefit corporation; BRAD LOHREY, Sherman County Sheriff; ADAM JOHNSON, CODY BOWEN, Union County Sheriff; BRIAN WOLFE, Malheur County Sheriff; HAROLD RICHARD HADEN, JR.,

Plaintiffs,

V.

GOVERNOR KATE BROWN, Governor of Oregon, and ATTORNEY GENERAL ELLEN ROSENBLUM, Attorney General of Oregon, and TERRI DAVIE, Superintendent of the Oregon State Police,

Defendants.

Civil No. 2:22-cv-01815-IM

SECOND DECLARATION OF CLAYTON CRAMER

(MAGAZINE ISSUE)

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 4 of 52

#### TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

Other Authorities

"The insanity defense' and Diminished Capacity," 22 Killed In Hotel Fire In San Francisco, [Santa Cruz, Cal.] Santa Cruz A Decade On, Childers Remembers Hostel Fire Tragedy, Brisbane [Australia] A Triple Murder at Sleepy Hollow, Wilmington [N.C.] Journal, Jan. 14, 1870, A Triple Murder, [Plymouth, Ind.] Marshall County Republican, Feb. 16, Annie Sciacca, "It was a bloodbath": Orinda Halloween shooting investigation reveals gang connections, San Jose Mercury-News, Nov. 17, 2019. .....8 Bernard E. Harcourt, From the Asylum to the Prison: Rethinking the Black Hand Kills Four By Dynamite, Bluefield [W.Va.] Evening Leader, May Bomb Batters Wall Street; 31 Slain, 125 Hurt, The Sun and the New York Bomb Survivors Tell Of Explosion, [Washington, D.C.] Evening Star, Jan. 12, Bomb Wrecks Farmers Home Killing Three, [Salem, Ore.] Capital Journal, Burns Lodging House When Refused Room; 27 Homeless Men Died, [New York, N.Y. Evening World, Dec. 3, 1913, 1......24 Candace Sutton, Man Who Murdered 11 People in Nursing Home Fire 'Frothed At The Mouth' From Drugs And 'Put Nails In Tyres And Poured Paint' Over Boss's Car, Inquest Hears, [U.K.] Daily Mail, Sep. 8, 2014......26 Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, National Center for Health Statistics. National Vital Statistics System, Mortality 1999-2020 on CDC Christine Sarteschi. (2015). Severe Mental Illness, Somatic Delusions, and Attempted Mass Murder, Journal Of Forensic Sciences, 61, 10,1111/1556-4029.12876.

## Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 5 of 52

Clayton E. Cramer, Ethical Problems of Mass Murder Coverage in the Mass Media, 9:1 Journal of Mass Media Ethics 26-42 (Winter, 1993-94)	8
Clayton E. Cramer, Mental Illness and the Second Amendment. 46 Connecticut Law Review 1301-6 (May 2014):(	3
Clayton E. Cramer, My Brother Ron: A Personal and Social History of the Deinstitutionalization of the Mentally III (2012)	
Criminal Justice Research Center, Homicide Among Adults in Colonial and Revolutionary New England, 1630-1797, https://cjrc.osu.edu/research/interdisciplinary/hvd/united-states/colonial-revolutionary-new-england	
Day of Joy is One of Sorrow, [Valley City, N.D.] Weekly Times-Record, January 1, 1914, 6	9
Drowned Her Six Children, Adams County News [Ritzville, Wash.] Feb. 27, 1901, 4	9
Dynamite Kills Five In Spite Act, New-York Tribune, Nov. 16, 1914, 1	
Dynamite Trial Opens Today in 'Frisco; 10 Were Killed by Bomb, Bemidji [Minn.] Daily Pioneer, Jan. 3, 1917, 1;	8
Eight Are Killed In Blasted Homes, [Washington, D.C.] Evening Star, May 06, 1925, 1	
Elisabeth Dias with Jim Down, The Horror Upstairs, Time, Jul. 1, 201327	7
Fate Saves Scores in Blast When Maniac's Plot Kills 43, [Washington, D.C.] Evening Star, May 19, 1927, 1	
FBI, Jack Gilbert Graham, https://www.fbi.gov/history/famous-cases/jack-gilbert-graham,	
FBI, Serial Murder: Multidisciplinary Perspectives for Investigators 8 (2008),	1
Five Killed, 11 Hurt As Explosion Razes 35th St. Tenement, New York Times, Oct. 9, 1927, 1	1
Flowers And Flowers, Murders In The United States, 30-1	3
Flowers and Flowers, Murders in the United States, 56-7	3
Four Killed In Bomb Explosion In Tenement District Of New York, [Douglas, Ariz.] Douglas Daily Dispatch, Oct. 09, 1927, 1;	1
Four People Wounded, Palestine [Tex.] Daily Herald, Feb. 4, 1909, 2	4
From California and Oregon, [Washington, D.C.] Evening Star, Mar. 21, 1860, 2	
Gift Package Bomb Kills Woman; 5 Hurt, [Washington, D.C.] Evening Star, Jan. 01, 1930, 1;	2
He was a Rejected Lover, St. Paul Globe, Feb. 17, 1889, 1	
Horrid Murder! At An Early Hour On Wednesday Morning Last, The Inhabitants Of This Town Were Alarmed With The Dreadful Information 1 (1806)	9
Ill-Fated Plane Wrecked By Bomb US Prober Says, Indianapolis Times, Oct	

## Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 6 of 52

14, 1933, 1	22
Indian revenge, Muscatine [Iowa] Weekly Journal, Jan. 27, 1860, 1	
Jean Isaac Rael and Virginia C. Armat, Madness In The Streets: How Psychiatry And The Law Abandoned The Mentally Ill (1990)	33
Jos. Veltman, Do Workers Want War? [letter to the editor] [Chicago, Ill.] The Day Book, Jan. 17, 1916, 23	5
Jury Verdict Not Guilty, Liberty [Tex.] Vindicator, Feb. 11, 1910, 1	
Killed Her Children, Cottonwood [Ida.] Report, Mar. 1, 1901, 1	10
Laurel Thatcher Ulrich, A Midwife's Tale: The Life of Martha Ballard, Based on her Diary, 1785-1812 291-307 (1990),;	9
Laurie Goodstein and William Glaberson, The Well-Marked Roads to Homicidal Rage, New York Times, Apr. 10, 2000	
Makiko Inoue, Motoko Rich and Hikari Hida, 24 Dead in Suspected Arson at Office Building in Japan, N.Y. Times, Dec. 16, 2021,	
Maniac Shot Many People, Barre [Vt.] Daily Times, Jun. 20, 1913, 1	
Maniac Veteran Kills His Family, New Britain Herald, Jun. 23, 1930, 9	
Maniacal Unknown in Attempt to Exterminate Whole Family, Bisbee [Ariz.] Daily Review, Apr. 6, 1922, 1	6
Michigan State Prison, Biennial Report of the Board of Control and Officers of the State House of Correction and Branch Prison of State Prison in Upper Peninsula 22, 41, 65 (1916),;	
Murders Whole Family and Then Kills Self, [Pendleton, Ore.] East Oregonian, Feb. 22, 1909, 8.	
Mystery Explosion Is Fatal To Six -Bodies Taken From Debris Of Two-Story, Brownsville Herald, Jan. 31, 1928, 1	21
National Fire Protection Association, Preliminary Report NFPA Fire Analysis Department Wincrest Nursing Home, 1, 4,	27
Nelson Kempsky, A Report to Attorney-General John K. Van de Kamp on Patrick Edward Purdy and the Cleveland School Killings, October, 1989, 19	38
Nevada Mining Boss Besieged in His Office, Kalispell Bee, Jan. 09, 1903, 1	
Ore Miner Charged Eight-Seven Cents for Month's Labor, Omaha Daily Bee, Feb. 12, 1914, 1.	
Our Lady of the Angels School fire	
Plot to Kill Their Wives, [Maysville, Ky.] Evening Bulletin, Mar. 26, 1896, 1	
Preparedness Day Bombing, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Preparedness_Day_Bombing#Later_investigations	
Principal Events of General and Local Interest During the Year 1857, Lewiston [Penn.] Gazette, Jan. 21, 1858, 1	6

## Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 7 of 52

R. Barri Flowers and H. Loraine Flowers, Murders in the United States: Crimes, Killers and Victims of the Twentieth Century 59 (2001).
R.W. Bligh, comp., New York Herald Almanac: Financial, Commercial and Political Register 1874 87 (1874).
Ralph Blumenthal, Fire in the Bronx; 87 Die in Blaze at Illegal Club; Police Arrest Ejected Patron; Worst New York Fire Since 1911, New York Times, Mar. 26, 1990
Randolph Roth and Cornelia Hughes Dayton, comp., Homicide among Adults in Colonial and Revolutionary New England, 1630-1797,
Renewal of Mob Attacks Resulting in 3 Deaths and 13 Injured on Second Day of Lawlessness Causes Governor to Act, GREAT FALLS [MONT.] DAILY TRIBUNE, Aug. 7, 1920, at 1.
Robert J. Ursano, Carol S. Fullerton, Lars Weisaeth, Beverley Raphael, ed., TEXTBOOK OF DISASTER PSYCHIATRY 204 (2 <sup>nd</sup> ed. 2017)
Seven Detectives and Three Miners Dead, Seattle Star, Jul. 26, 1912, 1
Shelby Lin Erdman and Greg Botelho, Timeline: A killer's rampage through a California college town, CNN, May 27, 2014,
Some Facts About Clayhole, [Lancaster, Ky.] Central Record, Jul. 20, 1922, 1
Steven P. Segal, Civil Commitment Law, Mental Health Services, and US Homicide Rates, Social Psychiatry and Psychiatric Epidemiology, November 10, 2011
Strike Breakers Taken to Mines at Point of Pistols, Omaha Daily Bee, Jan. 11, 1914, 1
Tenement House Fire, [Maysville, Ky.] Evening Bulletin, Nov. 2, 1903, 424
Terrorism and Death Dominate Colorado, Saint Paul Globe, Jun. 7, 1904, 1
Trial of Abel Clements, [Edinburgh, Scotland] Caledonian Mercury, Aug. 25, 1806, 4.
Trial, Confession, and Execution of Robert M'Conaghy for the Murder of Mrs.  Brown and her Five Children 6-7, 9-10 (1841)
Trio Held In Wreck Accused Of Murder, [Washington, D.C.] Evening Star, Mar. 10, 1935, 1
Triple Murder, Suicide Apparent, [Parsons, Kansas] Parsons Sun, Apr. 04, 1953, 7
Tulsa Race Riots, https://www.history.com/topics/roaring-twenties/tulsa-race-massacre,
U.S. Secret Service, Mass Attacks in Public Spaces - 2019, 6 (August, 2020)
Villisca Ax Murders to Be Discussed in Mass Meeting, Omaha Daily Bee, Jul. 6, 1917, 1
Washington Standard [Olympia, Wash.], Mar. 1, 1901, 3
Whole Family Murdered, [St. Genevieve, Mo.] Fair Play, Oct. 20. 1900, 1
Woman Indicted in Chicago Blaze, New York Times, Feb. 4, 1976.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 8 of 52

### I. PURPOSE

This Expert Declaration and Report identifies one gross error of fact in DEFENDANT'S SUPPLEMENTAL BRIEF IN RESPONSE TO THE COURT'S ORDER OF SEPTEMBER 26, 2022. The claim: "From the colonial period into the early 20<sup>th</sup> century, mass murder occurred in the United States, but typically as a group activity, because technological limitations impaired the ability of a single person to commit mass murder." Even without Large Capacity Magazines (LCMs), mass murder was common and often individual in nature.

## II. MY CURRENT RESEARCH PROJECT

## A. Defining Mass Murder

Since 2019, I have been researching the history of mass murder in the United States. The definition of mass murder does not have a universal definition. The FBI's definition of mass murder is four or more dead (including the killer) in one event, in one location. Other agencies, such as the U.S. Secret Service use the term "mass attacks" in which "three or more people are harmed."

For purposes of my research, I have adapted the Secret Service's definition. For purposes of this research, I slightly extended the FBI definition to include at least two murder

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> FBI, Serial Murder: Multidisciplinary Perspectives for Investigators 8 (2008), distinguishing mass murder from serial murderers. "Generally, mass murder was described as a number of murders (four or more) occurring during the same incident, with no distinctive time period between the murders."

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> U.S. Secret Service, Mass Attacks in Public Spaces – 2019, 6 (August, 2020).

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 9 of 52

victims committed in multiple locations within 24 hours and use the Secret Service's "three or more people harmed." The suicide or lawful killing of the mass murderer or murderers is not included in the total dead.

I have excluded multiday mass murders committed in riots, such as the New York

City Draft Riots of 1863, and many of the race riots of the 20th century because they were

not in one location. Determining when these murders took place precludes easy

classification. I also have excluded crimes such as the Colorado cannibalism murders in

1874, because it is unclear over what period the victims were murdered.

There are deaths that might qualify as mass murder, but which have circumstances that might also qualify as lawful self-defense and are thus not included.<sup>3</sup> There are mass murders which appear to be gang-related; I have excluded many of those because determining if they were defensive in nature or not requires confidence in the integrity of the participants, who often have reason to lie.

Obviously, mass murder does not include acts of war. Mass murders committed by governments as official policy are outside the legal definition of murder. Other horrifying mass killings outside our definition include those performed by non-state actors with the acquiescence, assistance, or encouragement of local, regional, or national governments.

Example: The Armenian genocide in Turkey during and immediately following World War I. Also excluded are governmentally supported acts of mass murder committed outside the rules of land warfare. The bombing of the Soo Locks on the Great Lakes shortly after U.S. entry into World War I, which would otherwise meet the criteria of mass murder, smells

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> Renewal of Mob Attacks Resulting in 3 Deaths and 13 Injured on Second Day of Lawlessness Causes Governor to Act, GREAT FALLS [MONT.] DAILY TRIBUNE, Aug. 7, 1920, at 1.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 10 of 52

suspiciously like German sabotage and I therefore excluded it.<sup>4</sup> This also excludes one of the earliest American mass murders: ten murdered by Lenape Indians at a school in 1764 Greencastle, Pennsylvania,<sup>5</sup> as well as the many thousands (at least) killed in various Indian wars (such as the hundreds killed during the Dakota War of 1862).

I have excluded *most* mass murders of Indians by Indians because most were outside the civil society of America, and the records of such crimes are thus necessarily incomplete.

The Criminal Justice Research Center's data on Colonial and Revolutionary New England murders contains examples that meet this definition.<sup>6</sup> I have included incidents here where a mass murder (by white or Indian and regardless of the victim's race) was clearly *not* a part of warfare, such as those motivated by robbery or kidnapping with the goal of ransom.

There are mass murders where the victim count includes people killed because a felony was taking place. Because of the felony-murder rule, I have included people killed lawfully in the course of a felony as mass murder victims, such as happened in the Johnson County War.<sup>7</sup> I have excluded incidents in which all the dead were felons.<sup>8</sup>

There are incidents which might be best categorized as mutual combat, where armed groups attacked each other with great loss of life but determining who were the victims and who were the murderers is not easy from surviving news coverage, such as the struggle between Democratic and Republican campaign workers in Clayhole Voting Precinct in 1922.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup> Attempt Made To Wreck Soo Locks, EAST OREGONIAN, May 16, 1917, 1.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>5</sup> Robert J. Ursano, Carol S. Fullerton, Lars Weisaeth, Beverley Raphael, ed., Textbook of Disaster Psychiatry 204 (2<sup>nd</sup> ed. 2017).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>6</sup> Criminal Justice Research Center, *Homicide Among Adults in Colonial and Revolutionary New England, 1630-1797*, https://cjrc.osu.edu/research/interdisciplinary/hvd/united-states/colonial-revolutionary-new-england.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>7</sup> A War in Wyoming, [Maysville, Ky.] EVENING BULLETIN, Apr. 13, 1892, 1.

Nevada Mining Boss Besieged in His Office, KALISPELL BEE, Jan. 09, 1903, 1

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 11 of 52

The ensuing gunfight killed at least five people and wounded ten to thirteen others.<sup>9</sup>

I have excluded a small number of cases where trial found the killer not guilty of what were clearly mass murders. Example: Miss Verna Ware opened fire in the Gatesville courthouse in 1909, killing the man she accused of seducing her, two others not involved in the case and wounding a fourth.<sup>10</sup>

## B. Finding Mass Murders

How do you find historical mass murders? The phrase "mass murder" is quite rare in historical documents. Using the *ngram* tool in books.google.com for books published 1600-2000 shows essentially zero matches until 1952,<sup>11</sup> and many of the rare pre-1952 matches are actually abbreviations of Massachusetts such as "Mass. Murder" or "Mass., murder." The abbreviation "Mass." causes similar problems when searching the Library of Congress' collection of 1789-1963 newspapers for the words "mass" and "murder" within five words of each other.<sup>13</sup> An additional problem is the use of the phrase to describe governmentally sanctioned and indeed government-operated warfare.<sup>14</sup>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>9</sup> Some Facts About Clayhole, [Lancaster, Ky.] CENTRAL RECORD, Jul. 20, 1922, 1.

Woman to Face Murder Charge, Waxahachie [Tex.] Daily Light, Feb. 8, 1909, 1; Four People Wounded, Palestine [Tex.] Daily Herald, Feb. 4, 1909, 2; Jury Verdici Not Guilty, Liberty [Tex.] VINDICATOR, Feb. 11, 1910, 1.

https://books.google.com/ngrams/graph?content=%27mass+murder%27&year\_start=1600&year\_end=2000&corpus =17&smoothing=3&share=&direct\_url=t1%3B%2C%27%20mass%20murder%20%27%3B%2Cc0, last accessed June 12, 2018.

Examples: Michigan State Prison, Biennial Report of the Board of Control and Officers of the State House of Correction and Branch Prison of State Prison in Upper Peninsula... 22, 41, 65 (1916),; R.W. Bligh, comp., New York Herald Almanac; Financial, Commercial and Political Register 1874 87 (1874).

https://chroniclingamerica.loc.gov/search/pages/results/?state=&dateFilterType=yearRange&date1=1789&date2=1963&language=&ortext=&andtext=&proxtext=mass+murder&proxdistance=5&rows=20&searchType=advanced; Examples: 'Joe is a Good Boy,' Declares Ettor's Parents, [Chicago, Ill.] The DAY BOOK, Oct. 25, 1912; 14; Queries Pour in on J. Frank Hickey, [Chicago, Ill.] The DAY BOOK, Dec. 4, 1912, 28; Written Authority to Walk in Your Own Town, [Chicago, Ill.] The DAY BOOK, Feb. 5, 1912.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>14</sup> Jos. Veltman, Do Workers Want War? [letter to the editor] [Chicago, III.] THE DAY BOOK, Jan. 17, 1916, 23.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 12 of 52

Searching the Library of Congress' *Chronicling America* collection of newspapers for the word's "murders", "murdered", "killed", "slain", "dead" in association with numbers found a sea of matches, most of which needed to be read before discarding. In many cases, similar or identical news stories appeared in multiple newspapers. If the same facts appeared repeatedly, and there were hundreds of references to an event, I did not read every newspaper account of that event.

There are several frustrating limitations of the Chronicling America collection:

- 1. Copyright restrictions make post-1922 newspaper collections incomplete.
- 2. Many of these mass murders, in addition to appearing in many different newspapers, sometimes appear in only one or two newspapers, far removed from the crime, both geographically and temporally. One example is a mass murder of three in Tamworth, N.H. in 1857 which appeared only in an 1858 summary of the previous year's events, which was published in Pennsylvania.<sup>15</sup> This made it difficult to gather additional data on the crime.
- 3. Nineteenth century accounts often used the word "murders" rather far afield from its legal meaning, or in reference to general social problems such as alcohol. This produced so many thousands of matches that I have often settled for detailed examination of the first 100 front page news stories. Newspapers in the nineteenth century also published many foreign news accounts and fiction. Limiting searches to the front pages thus reduced false positives which would have to be laboriously examined for location and fiction status. (If it didn't make the front page, it seems unlikely it could be either a specific crime, or something as shocking as a mass murder.)

Defining a mass murder by the number of dead can understate mass murders, if either police or civilian intervention interrupts the murderer. (There are some examples in my list of mass murders cut short, although not soon enough, by such actions.) In addition, some of the events gathered here list crimes in which the immediate coverage includes persons

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>15</sup> Principal Events of General and Local Interest During the Year 1857, Lewiston [Penn.] GAZETTE, Jan. 21, 1858, 1.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 13 of 52

wounded so seriously that the coverage describes them as "probably fatally." <sup>16</sup> When considering the nature of medical and surgical care available until my lifetime, it seems a good guess that those described as "probably fatally" wounded can be properly included among the dead.

Along with *Chronicling America*, I have made extensive use of the commercial site *Newspapers.com* and a few secondary sources.

Another valuable source was the list of "Homicide among Adults in Colonial and Revolutionary New England, 1630-1797," compiled by Randolph Roth and Cornelia Hughes Dayton.<sup>17</sup> While this is a list of *all* murders, not just mass murders, it provided an additional source of incidents.

## C. Group Activity

The State's claim is that earlier mass murders were "typically... a group activity, because technological limitations impaired the ability of a single person to commit mass murder." The supposed distinction between modern individual mass murder and group mass murder of earlier centuries does not stand careful examination. Mass murder is *still* sometimes a group activity. Such happened at Littleton, Colo. on Apr. 20, 1999<sup>18</sup> and the terrorist attacks of September 11, 2001. Other recent group mass murders include one on Oct. 31, 2019, in Orinda, Cal. A conflict between gangs led to a shooting in which the

Maniacal Unknown in Attempt to Exterminate Whole Family, BISBEE [ARIZ.] DAILY REVIEW, Apr. 6, 1922, 1.
17 Randolph Roth and Cornelia Hughes Dayton, comp., Homicide among Adults in Colonial and Revolutionary New England, 1630-1797, Oct. 2009, <a href="https://cjrc.osu.edu/research/interdisciplinary/hvd/united-states/colonial-revolutionary-new-england">https://cjrc.osu.edu/research/interdisciplinary/hvd/united-states/colonial-revolutionary-new-england</a>, last accessed June 12, 2018.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>18</sup> R. Barri Flowers and H. Loraine Flowers, Murders in the United States: Crimes, Killers and Victims of the Twentieth Century 59 (2001).

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 14 of 52

murderers shot to death five people and "several others were injured." On Dec. 31, 1986, in San Juan, P.R. three Teamsters attempted to negotiate a better labor contract with their employer by setting a fire that murdered 97 people.<sup>20</sup>

As this declaration later shows, individual mass murder is neither particularly modern not dependent on technological advances.

## D. Data Limitations

It would be very useful to be able to extract data identifying which were group mass murders and which were individual. When I started this project, this seemed an unnecessary detail and so I did not gather it. While I cannot provide that level of detail on group vs. individual mass murders, I can say with confidence that the mass murders in my collection are primarily individual, although there are a number that are group. How can I be so sure? Family mass murders are very common both historically and in the present. They are usually by either the father or mother. I cannot immediately recall an intra-family mass murder carried out by more than one person.

Before 1960, these intra-family mass murders are 741 of 1796 incidents: 2,784 out of 12,730 dead. (To avoid giving fame to the infamous, which produces Herostratic mass murders,<sup>21</sup> my synopses consistently exclude the murderer's name.)

When gathering this data, I only recorded if a particular weapon was used rather than

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>19</sup> Annie Sciacca, "It was a bloodbath": Orinda Halloween shooting investigation reveals gang connections, San Jose Mercury-News, Nov. 17, 2019.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>20</sup> 3 Teamsters Charged in San Juan Hotel Fire, CHICAGO TRIBUNE, Feb. 4, 1988, https://www.chicagotribune.com/news/ct-xpm-1988-02-04-8803270617-story.html, last accessed November 24, 2018.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>21</sup> Clayton E. Cramer, Ethical Problems of Mass Murder Coverage in the Mass Media, 9:1 JOURNAL OF MASS MEDIA ETHICS 26-42 (Winter, 1993-94).

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 15 of 52

counting deaths by weapon. In older news accounts, there is no breakdown of deaths by weapon. In many cases, the state of forensic medicine would make it impossible to determine if the ax to the head or the subsequent knife to the throat was the fatal injury. It would make little difference which cause a victim's death: the murderer's punishment would be the same.

A few examples of individual mass murders:

Clarksburg, Va.: Nov. 10, 1805: Man murdered his wife and eight children. While found guilty, there was substantial evidence of mental illness. Weapon: ax.<sup>22</sup>

Hallowell, Me.: Jul. 9, 1806, James Purrington (or Purrinton), murdered his wife and seven of his eight children with an axe or knife before killing himself with a knife. The cause was unclear, but the murderer mentioned poverty in a suicide note. Weapon: ax.<sup>23</sup>

Uniontown, Wash. Feb. 25, 1901: A woman threw her six children down a 30 foot deep well, "then jumped into the well, and, the belief is, held their heads under water until all were drowned." She is violently insane. The woman's husband died a year ago, and she has been supported by the county and charity of neighbors. Reporter interview supports evidence of insanity: "[S]he gave him incoherent reasons for slaying her little ones.... [s]he had read of the Chinese war and the terrible atrocities committed in the Orient, and had warning that the Chinese were coming today to burn her house and slay her children... Mr. Rustemeyer... was well acquainted with the family... He said... Mrs. Wurzer was never

<sup>22</sup> Trial of Abel Clements, [Edinburgh, Scotland] CALEDONIAN MERCURY, Aug. 25, 1806, 4.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>23</sup> Laurel Thatcher Ulrich, A Midwife's Tale: The Life of Martha Ballard, Based on Her Diary, 1785-1812 291-307 (1990),; Horrid Murder! At An Early Hour On Wednesday Morning Last, The Inhabitants Of This Town Were Alarmed With The Dreadful Information... 1 (1806).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>24</sup> Drowned Her Six Children, ADAMS COUNTY NEWS [Ritzville, Wash.] Feb. 27, 1901, 4.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>25</sup> Washington Standard [Olympia, Wash.], Mar. 1, 1901, 3.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 16 of 52

considered just right in her mind and thinks she should have been restrained of her liberty

long ago." Weapon: drowning.26

Through 1960, there were 797 non-firearm mass murders: 3,781 dead; an average of 4.74

dead per incident; 840 exclusively firearms mass murders, 3,653 dead; an average of 4.35

dead per incident. Nonetheless, firearms mass murders were not rare, even with "primitive"

technology:

Swan River, Minn. Terr. (1860)

Early 1860 or late 1859: A very complex incident. One Chippewa warrior ("A")

murdered another Chippewa ("B"). A few days later, B's squaw ("C") saw A, and shot him.

A's brother ("D") shot C. C's brother ("E") shot D.

Category: public

Suicide: no

Cause: revenge

Weapon: firearm<sup>27</sup>

Coldwater, Mich. (1865)

Jan. 30, 1865: Young man becomes engaged to a woman in Lorain Co., Ohio. This is

a problem, because his wife in Coldwater, Mich., is about to give birth, so he returns home,

where his wife lives with the young man's parents. In the midst of giving birth, the young

man murdered his wife. When the young man's father and mother showed up, he shot them

<sup>26</sup> Killed Her Children, COTTONWOOD [Ida.] REPORT, Mar. 1, 1901, 1.

<sup>27</sup> Indian revenge, Muscatine [Iowa] Weekly Journal, Jan. 27, 1860, 1.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 17 of 52

to death. (Other accounts identify the town as Woodstock, and that the murder of his wife

and unborn child followed the murder of his parents.) His behavior after arrest, as

newspaper coverage described, "suggests the charitable conjecture that the man is insane."

He confessed the crime and signed autographs for the crowd around the jail that described

himself as "murderer of his wife, father and mother." He invited his friends in Lorain

County to visit him in jail "where they would find him 'playing checkers with his nose, on

the jail windows.""

Category: family

Suicide: no

Cause: mental illness

Weapon: firearm<sup>28</sup>

Sleepy Hollow, N.Y. (1870)

Jan. 1, 1870: Farmer murdered his wife, and two of his neighbors, father and son, who

appear to have visited the murderer's wife in his absence. The murderer had a reputation for

being too fond of rum.

Category: public

Suicide: no

Cause: jealousy?

Weapon: firearm<sup>29</sup>

<sup>28</sup> A Triple Murder, [Plymouth, Ind.] MARSHALL COUNTY REPUBLICAN, Feb. 16, 1865, 1.

<sup>29</sup> A Triple Murder at Sleepy Hollow, Wilmington [N.C.] JOURNAL, Jan. 14, 1870, 1.

Case 8:17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE Document 153-13 Filed 06/23/23 Page 19 of 53 Page ID

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 18 of 52

Glenville, Minn. (1889)

Feb. 15, 1889: Murderer, relative of the victims, shot to death, "Mary Chemeieck,

aged six, and her sister Rose, aged eleven..." Apparently, his niece, Rose, had spurned his

advances. He then murdered their mother with a shotgun and committed suicide.

Suicide: yes

Cause: unknown

Weapon: pistol, shotgun<sup>30</sup>

Here is a mass murder that is not part of the database that shows how "primitive"

firearms technology is not a barrier to school mass murder. A former teacher showed up at a

Bremen, Germany, Catholic school "armed with six loaded revolvers." He killed one

teacher, two children, "three children were gravely injured, and three other children were

slightly wounded." The article described him as "demented."31 Depending on whether they

were they were 5-shot, 6-shot, or 9-shot revolvers (all still common today) he could have

fired 30, 36, or 54 shots without reloading. Of course, reloading a revolver with

speedloaders can be done by a skilled shooter in a second or two at most.

Firearms become more common weapons by the 1920s. Axes and hatchets declined

as wood stoves became less common. While I have not categorized the poison mass murders

as precisely as I might do if I were starting from scratch, "illuminating gas" and "Rough on

Rats" (both commonly used to wipe out your spouse and children) declined as automobile

exhaust poisoning rose.

<sup>30</sup> He was a Rejected Lover, St. Paul Globe, Feb. 17, 1889. 1.

31 Maniac Shot Many People, Barre [Vt.] Daily Times, Jun. 20, 1913, 1.

Case 8:17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE Document 153-13 Filed 06/23/23 Page 20 of 53 Page ID

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 19 of 52

This should be no surprise; mass murderers use what is available. This May 20, 1931, Mattoon, III. incident catches this improvisational nature well. A former employee of her late husband attempted to burn to death the woman and her two daughters with whom he had recently moved to Illinois. They escaped the burning house. He then shot to death the mother, attempted to strangle the daughters, then shot them and beat them to death with an automobile starter crank. Weapons: firearm, strangle, blunt.<sup>32</sup> Even today's gun mass murderers are not as narrowly focused as the popular imagination sees them. May 24, 2014, Isla Vista, Cal.: College student, upset about his sex life (or rather its absence) stabbed to death his three roommates, shot three women at a sorority (two of whom died), shot another student, injured two bicyclists by ramming them with his car, and shot and wounded four pedestrians.

Category: public

Suicide: yes

Cause: mental illness

Weapon: knife, pistol, automobile33

For the following table, some of these weapon types require explanation.

UNKNOWN means the weapon type was not identified in the article.

AIRCRAFT is for murders committed with an airplane (not all of which took place on Sep. 11, 2001). (Bombing of planes is in the EXPLOSIVE weapon type.)

TRAIN involves intentional derailment of trains to cause loss of life. The motivation

<sup>32</sup> Woman Shot. Tots Choked, Brownsville Herald, May 20, 1931, 1.

<sup>33</sup> Shelby Lin Erdman and Greg Botelho, Timeline: A killer's rampage through a California college town, CNN, May 27, 2014, https://www.cnn.com/2014/05/24/us/california-rampage-timeline/, last accessed November 27, 2018.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 20 of 52

for most of these crimes in uncertain. One was insurance fraud; authorities alleged "that the men entered into the plot to get rid of their wives and at the same time to collect damages from the railroad company." One of the murderers collected \$500 from the railroad for injuries to his wife.<sup>34</sup> Another, on Dec. 27, 1934: Police charged three men with the intentional derailment of a train, in the hopes that one of the train crew would lose his job, so that one of the three would get that job. The crash killed three employees and injured 16 passengers.<sup>35</sup>

Incident count by weapon type for mass murders before 1960 where only one weapon type was used:

UNKNOWN	862
AX	646
HATCHET	135
KNIFE	588
OTHERSHARP	215
BLUNT	868
EXPLOSIVE	299
POISON	286
STRANGLE	109
DROWN	139
ARSON	708
HANG	284
OTHER	157
PERSONAL	21
FIREARM_UNKNOWN	2571
SHOTGUN	504
RIFLE	570
PISTOL	933
MACHINE_GUN	61
AIRCRAFT	
TRAIN	76

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>34</sup> Plot to Kill Their Wives, [Maysville, Ky.] Evening Bulletin, Mar. 26, 1896, 1.

<sup>35</sup> Trio Held In Wreck Accused Of Murder, [Washington, D.C.] EVENING STAR, Mar. 10, 1935, 1.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 21 of 52

When grouped by incidents where only non-firearms were used, 3,809 died. For

firearms only mass murders, 2,068 died.

Many mass murders involve multiple weapons. Robert McConaughy, May 30, 1840,

murdered his mother-in-law and her five children. Cause: robbery. Weapon: strangulation;

stone; axe, rifle; knife. He confessed after the first hanging failed.36

KILLING PEOPLE WITHOUT MODERN FIREARMS TECHNOLOGY

How do you kill lots of people without modern firearms technology?

A. Explosives

One popular method was explosives.

Sells, Ark. (1900)

Oct. 15, 1900: "[F]ather, mother, and four young children blown to atoms" by

dynamite explosion. "It is believed that a dispute over a homestead claim prompted the

outrage."

Category: family non-resident

Suicide: no

Cause: greed

Weapon: explosives<sup>37</sup>

36 Trial, Confession, and Execution of Robert M'Conaghy for the Murder of Mrs. Brown and her Five Children 6-7, 9-10 (1841).

37 Whole Family Murdered, [St. Genevieve, Mo.] FAIR PLAY, Oct. 20, 1900, 1.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 22 of 52

Cripple Creek, Colo. (1904)

Jun. 5, 1904: Someone set off a bomb under a train station platform where non-union

men were waiting for a train during a strike. Twelve died "and a score or more injured..."

Subsequently, "Forty shots were fired in a crowd in the street. Two men were killed and at

least six persons wounded." One of the dead "by blow from revolver." Then the National

Guard troops showed up and attempted to restore order.

Category: public

Suicide: no

Cause: labor

Weapon: explosives, firearm, blunt 38

Mullins, W.Va. (1909)

5/16/1909: The Black Hand used dynamite to blow up an Italian boarding house. One of

the victims broke faith with the Black Hand. The explosion killed four and injured three.

Category: residential

Suicide: no

Cause: gang

Weapon: explosives<sup>39</sup>

Mudlow, W.Va. (1912)

7/26/1912: Striking miners dynamited a machine gun operated by agents of the Baldwin

38 Terrorism and Death Dominate Colorado, SAINT PAUL GLOBE, Jun. 7, 1904, 1.

39 Black Hand Kills Four By Dynamite, Bluefield [W.Va.] Evening Leader, May 17, 1909, 1.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 23 of 52

detective agency, killing three miners and seven detectives.

Category: public

Suicide: no

Cause: labor

Weapon: explosives40

Superior, Penn. (1914)

11/15/1914: Someone blew up the Kanaza general store, which was also the Kanaza residence, with two separate dynamite bombs, killing Kanaza's three children and two other men. Five others suffered injuries. Mr. Kanaza believed the motive was revenge for a lawsuit.

Category: family

Suicide: no

Cause: revenge

Weapon: explosives41

San Francisco, Cal. (1916)

July 22, 1916: Someone set off a dynamite bomb during the "Preparedness Day Parade," in preparation for World War I. While the identity of the murderers is uncertain (California Governor Culbert Olson many years later pardoned those originally convicted as evidence of perjury at the trial accumulated), circumstances suggests that it was the work of anarchists,

40 Seven Detectives and Three Miners Dead, SEATTLE STAR, Jul. 26, 1912, 1.

41 Dynamite Kills Five In Spite Act, New-York Tribune, Nov. 16, 1914, 1.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 24 of 52

hostile to U.S. involvement in the war.

Category: public

Suicide: no

Cause: terrorism

Weapon: dynamite42

## New York, N.Y. (1920)

09/16/1920: Anarchists set off a bomb in Wall Street, killing 31 and injuring 125 others.

Category: public

Suicide: No

Cause: terrorism

Weapon: TNT<sup>43</sup>

# Germantown, Md. (1920)

11/18/1920: Two neighbors had a longstanding feud. On Election Day, one shot the other in the neck. The farmer shot in the neck took revenge with 50 pounds of dynamite, killing his neighbor, the housekeeper and her two children.

Category: family non-resident

Suicide: no

Cause: revenge

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>42</sup> Dynamite Trial Opens Today in 'Frisco; 10 Were Killed by Bomb, ВЕМІДЛ [Minn.] DAILY PIONEER, Jan. 3, 1917, 1; Preparedness Day Bombing, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Preparedness\_Day\_Bombing#Later\_investigations.

<sup>43</sup> Bomb Batters Wall Street; 31 Slain, 125 Hurt, The Sun and the New York Herald, Sep. 17, 1920, 1.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 25 of 52

Weapon: explosives44

Pittsburgh, Penn. (1925)

May 6, 1925: Two bombs destroyed three buildings, killing eight people immediately,

and fatally injuring two others. One of the buildings housed a grocer who had been the

victim of extortion threats by a Black Hand society.

Category: residential

Suicide: no

Cause: extortion

Weapon: explosive45

Bath, Michigan (1927)

May 18, 1927: The treasurer of the local school board was angered by his property tax

increase to pay for a new school building that he had opposed. He placed a dynamite bomb

in the basement of the school, by which method he murdered 37 children and six adults as

well as seriously injuring 44 others. Only a wiring mistake prevented other charges from

taking down the rest of the building which would have endangered 150 more students. The

murderer had already beaten his wife to death at their home before blowing up their house.

He blew himself up in his car in front of the school 30 minutes after the school explosion.

Category: public

Suicide: yes

44 Bomb Wrecks Farmers Home Killing Three, [Salem, Ore.] CAPITAL JOURNAL, Nov. 19, 1920, 1.

45 Eight Are Killed In Blasted Homes, [Washington, D.C.] EVENING STAR, May 06, 1925, 1.

Case 8:17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE Document 153-13 Filed 06/23/23 Page 27 of 53 Page ID #:13130

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 26 of 52

Cause: revenge

Weapon: explosive, blunt object<sup>46</sup>

New York, N.Y. (1927)

Oct. 8, 1927: Someone set off a dynamite bomb demolishing a four-story apartment building, killing five and injuring eleven. Why did police assume a dynamite bomb?

"Finding of 20-Pound Unexploded Bomb Leads Police to Suspect Infernal Machine."

Category: public

Suicide: no

Cause: unknown

Weapon: explosive<sup>47</sup>

Newton, Mass. (1928)

01/31/1928: Someone used dynamite to destroy a building containing "extensive liquor making apparatus in the basement." Six people died,

Category: private

Suicide: no

Cause: gang?

Weapon: explosive48

Fate Saves Scores in Blast When Maniac's Plot Kills 43, [Washington, D.C.] EVENING STAR, May 19, 1927, 1.
 Four Killed In Bomb Explosion In Tenement District Of New York, [Douglas, Ariz.] DOUGLAS DAILY DISPATCH,

Oct. 09, 1927, 1; Five Killed, 11 Hurt As Explosion Razes 35th St. Tenement, New York Times, Oct. 9, 1927, 1.

48 Mystery Explosion Is Fatal To Six -Bodies Taken From Debris Of Two-Story, Brownsville Herald, Jan. 31, 1928, 1.

Case 8:17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE Document 153-13 Filed 06/23/23 Page 28 of 53 Page ID

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 27 of 52

Seat Pleasant, Md. (1930)

01/01/1930: A belated and misdelivered Christmas gift was dynamite and exploded as

the family unwrapped it. The explosion killed an expectant mother and two siblings, her

mother, and injured two other siblings. The family was new to the community with no

known enemies.

Category: family non-resident

Suicide: no

Cause: unknown

Weapon: explosives49

Chesterton, Ind. (1933)

10/10/1933: A bomb explosion in the cargo compartment aboard a United Airlines

flight ripped the plane apart, killing seven people. Motive remained uncertain.

Category: public

Suicide: no

Cause: unknown

Weapon: explosive<sup>50</sup>

Denver, Colo. (1955)

11/1/1955: The 23-year-old son of passenger Daisic E. King eventually confessed that

he placed a 25-stick dynamite bomb in her luggage, blowing up her airliner, killing 44

49 Gift Package Bomb Kills Woman; 5 Hurt, [Washington, D.C.] EVENING STAR, Jan. 01, 1930, 1; Bomb Survivors

Tell Of Explosion, [Washington, D.C.] EVENING STAR, Jan. 12, 1930, 1.

50 Ill-Fated Plane Wrecked By Bomb US Prober Says, INDIANAPOLIS TIMES, Oct. 14, 1933, 1.

Case 8:17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE Document 153-13 Filed 06/23/23 Page 29 of 53 Page ID

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 28 of 52

people. The murderer had taken out life insurance policies on his mother and was expecting

to receive a "substantial inheritance" upon her death.

Category: public

Suicide: no

Cause: greed

Weapon: explosives51

Since 1960, this technology, despite attempts to regulates explosives, remain a big

dead per incident killer. Using fertilizer, a murderer on Apr. 20, 1995, set off a truck bomb

in front of the Oklahoma City Federal Building killing 168 people and injuring hundreds

more.

Category: public

Suicide: no

Cause: terrorism

Weapon: explosives<sup>52</sup>

B. Arson

Arson is also a common and very low technology method to cause lots of suffering.

New York, N.Y. (1903)

11/1/1903: Police and coroner believed that a tenement building fire that killed 26

people was "of incendiary origin."

<sup>51</sup> Flowers And Flowers, Murders In The United States, 30-1; FBI, Jack Gilbert Graham, https://www.fbi.gov/history/famous-cases/jack-gilbert-graham, last accessed October 5, 2022.

<sup>52</sup> Flowers and Flowers, Murders in the United States, 56-7.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 29 of 52

Category: residential

Suicide: no

Cause: unknown

Weapon: arson53

Boston, Mass. (1913)

1Feb. 3/1913: A lodging house refused a man a room "for want of 15 cents." He lit

the structure on fire, killing 27 lodgers in a dangerously renovated structure.

Category: residential

Suicide: no

Cause: revenge

Weapon: arson54

San Francisco, Cal. (1944)

03/27/1944: Over a period of four hours, five San Francisco skid row hotels "burst

into flames" following a previous weekend of 11 fires in Oakland hotels. The New

Amsterdam Hotel fire killed 22 and injured 27. "Authorities noted an odor of kerosene or

gasoline." One tenant, 33, showed injuries from the fire and was held in the "hospital

psychopathic ward."

Category: public

53 Tenement House Fire, [Maysville, Ky.] EVENING BULLETIN, Nov. 2, 1903, 4.

<sup>54</sup> Burns Lodging House When Refused Room; 27 Homeless Men Died, [New York, N.Y.] EVENING WORLD, Dec. 3,

1913, 1.

Case 8:17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE Document 153-13 Filed 06/23/23 Page 31 of 53 Page ID

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 30 of 52

Suicide: no

Cause: mental illness

Weapon: arson55

Tulsa, Okla. (1921)

05/01/1921: The police arrested a young black man for what later appears to have

been an accidental touching of a white female elevator operator. Rumors spread those police

charged him with sexual assault. A lynch mob arrived at the county jail. The sheriff and

deputies prevented seizure of the young man. A group of armed black men offered to help

the sheriff defend the jail. This display of arms by black men inflamed white public

sentiment leading to the destruction of Greenwood, the black section of Tulsa. More than

one thousand homes were burned and at least 36 dead. Newspapers and public officials

removed news accounts and official records about the riot from files. The Tulsa Race Riot

Commission in 2001 "concluded that between 100 and 300 people were killed and more than

8,000 people made homeless over those 18 hours in 1921," with many bodies buried in

unmarked mass graves.

Category: public

Suicide: no

Cause: racism

Weapon: firearms, arson, unknown?56

55 22 Killed In Hotel Fire In San Francisco, [Santa Cruz, Cal.] SANTA CRUZ SENTINEL, Mar. 29, 1944, 1.

<sup>56</sup> Tulsa Race Riots, https://www.history.com/topics/roaring-twenties/tulsa-race-massacre, last accessed July 5,

2021.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 31 of 52

# Chicago, Ill. (1958)

Dec. 1, 1958: Our Lady of the Angels school burned, killing 95.<sup>57</sup> Several years later, a 13-year-old confessed while on a lie detector that he had started the fire: "because he hated school, rebelled at the authority of teachers, liked to hear the sound of fire sirens and to watch fire engines race along the street." <sup>58</sup>

After 1960, of course, there have been several arson mass murders with equal or larger death counts, and this remains a common method of mass murder in other nations. In Australia, an arsonist burned the Childers, Queensland's Palace Backpackers Hostel in 2000, killing 15.<sup>59</sup> The 2011 Quakers Hill Nursing Home fire killed eleven, set by a nurse after police questioned him about drug abuse.<sup>60</sup> Japan had several arson mass murders in late 2021, killing 24, 17, and 33 in separate incidents.<sup>61</sup> These required no advanced firearms technology or even firearms. The previously mentioned San Juan, P.R. arson mass murder killed 97.<sup>62</sup> The March 25, 1990, Happyland Social Club fire killed 87 people, leaving three survivors. Angry at his girlfriend, the murderer used \$1 of gasoline and a match to set fire to her place of employment.<sup>63</sup>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>57</sup> Our Lady of the Angels School fire, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Our\_Lady\_of\_the\_Angels\_School\_fire <sup>58</sup> Boy Admits Fire Fatal To 95, MIAMI NEWS, January 16, 1962, 1.

<sup>59</sup> A Decade On, Childers Remembers Hostel Fire Tragedy, Brisbane [Australia] Times, Jun. 23, 2010.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>60</sup> Candace Sutton, Man Who Murdered 11 People in Nursing Home Fire 'Frothed At The Mouth' From Drugs And 'Put Nails In Tyres And Poured Paint' Over Boss's Car, Inquest Hears, [U.K.] DAILY MAIL, Sep. 8, 2014.

Makiko Inoue, Motoko Rich and Hikari Hida, 24 Dead in Suspected Arson at Office Building in Japan, N.Y. Times, Dec. 16, 2021, <a href="https://www.nytimes.com/2021/12/16/world/asia/japan-fire-osaka.html">https://www.nytimes.com/2021/12/16/world/asia/japan-fire-osaka.html</a>, last accessed November 21, 2022.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>62</sup> 3 Teamsters Charged in San Juan Hotel Fire, CHICAGO TRIBUNE, Feb. 4, 1988, https://www.chicagotribune.com/news/ct-xpm-1988-02-04-8803270617-story.html, last accessed November 24, 2018.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>63</sup> Ralph Blumenthal, Fire in the Bronx; 87 Die in Blaze at Illegal Club; Police Arrest Ejected Patron; Worst New York Fire Since 1911, New York TIMES, Mar. 26, 1990.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 32 of 52

New Orleans, La. (1973)

Jun. 24, 1973: The murderer took revenge for being expelled from the Upstairs

Lounge, a gay bar. He walked down the street and bought a bottle of cigarette lighter fluid,

killing 33 people.<sup>64</sup>

Chicago, Ill. (1976)

01/30/1976: An employee of Wincrest Nursing Home with a mental illness problem (pyromania) started a fire in a clothing wardrobe, which killed 22 residents. The employee was charged with arson, 65

C. Brutal Misuse of Tools

Villisca, Ia. (1912)

Sep. 9, 1912: It appears that a business competitor and member of the Iowa State

Senate murdered Joseph Moore, his wife Sarah, their four children and two visiting children

"with an ax." An "itinerant minister" was charged. The Iowa Attorney-General "sought to

commit" the minister "to an insane asylum, a step that would bar the prosecution of any other

person suspected of the crime."

Relatives of the victims claimed that the Attorney-General blamed the wrong person; in response, the Iowa legislature passed a law prohibiting public discussion of the crime.

This led to an "injunction against J.N. Wilkerson, a detective, whose four years'

<sup>64</sup> Elisabeth Dias with Jim Down, The Horror Upstairs, TIME, Jul. 1, 2013.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>65</sup> National Fire Protection Association, *Preliminary Report NFPA Fire Analysis Department Wincrest Nursing Home*, 1, 4, https://oac.cdlib.org/view?docId=hb9v19p0sd&doc.view=frames&chunk.id=div00008&toc.id=0, last accessed November 27, 2022; *Woman Indicted in Chicago Blaze*, New YORK TIMES, Feb. 4, 1976.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 33 of 52

investigation of the murders cast suspicion on a prominent state senator." The public

meeting by Villisca residents took place in Omaha, Neb., instead.

Category: greed

Suicide: no.

Cause: greed

Weapon: ax66

D. Panic

Calumet, Mich. (1913)

Dec. 24, 1913: A man shouted, "Fire! Fire! Everybody rush!" in the Italian Hall where striking miners and their families were meeting for a Christmas party. (There was no fire.) As the crowd attempted to exit the hall through an inadequate exit, seventy-four people (mostly children) were trampled to death.<sup>67</sup> One account ascribed the false claim to "a drunken" man,<sup>68</sup> but considering the murder of strikebreakers in Calumet a few weeks before

in the middle of a fierce labor dispute, 69 this seems unlikely as the cause.

Category: public

Suicide: no

Cause: labor

Weapon: mouth<sup>70</sup>

Causes

<sup>66</sup> Villisca Ax Murders to Be Discussed in Mass Meeting, OMAHA DAILY BEE, Jul. 6, 1917, 1.

<sup>67</sup> Ore Miner Charged Eight-Seven Cents for Month's Labor, OMAHA DAILY BEE, Feb. 12, 1914, 1.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>68</sup> Day of Joy is One of Sorrow, [Valley City, N.D.] WEEKLY TIMES-RECORD, January 1, 1914, 6.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>69</sup> Strike Breakers Taken to Mines at Point of Pistols, OMAHA DAJLY BEE, Jan. 11, 1914, 1 (based on U.S. Dept. of Labor report).

Ore Miner Charged Eight-Seven Cents for Month's Labor, OMAHA DAILY BEE, Feb. 12, 1914, 1.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 34 of 52

The focus of the State on the *method* of mass murder might be better spent on solving the problem by solving underlying causes.

The following table shows the proximate cause of all mass murders in my database before 1960. (After 1960, the data is not yet complete.) A breakdown of these abbreviations:

- Rob is a mass murder performed as part of a robbery or to eliminate witnesses to the robbery.
- MI (Severe mental illness, primarily psychoses and other illnesses that cut off the sufferer from reality) includes all crimes where either contemporary accounts describe the murderer as insane, or where the nature of the crime makes other explanations implausible (this is necessarily a judgment call, on which my experience with mentally ill relatives and friends informs my opinion). The legal definition of mental illness is much narrower than the medical definition. Through most of U.S. history, the McNaughton Rule (sometimes spelled M'Naughten) defined legal insanity as: "at the time of committing the act, the accused was laboring under such a defect of reason, from disease of the mind, as not to know the nature and quality of the act he was doing or, if he did know it, that he did not know what he was doing was wrong." A person who did not know he was doing wrong, was insane.

Persons who are medically mentally ill sometimes know that they are doing wrong and try to escape arrest and conviction (perhaps because the "aliens," or the CIA or KGB "agents" that they have just murdered are still after them). Such persons are legally sane, while in any conventional sense, they are as "mad as hatters."

- MI? are persons whose sanity seems questionable but for which contemporary accounts are less than persuasive.
- PPD (Postpartum Depression): Tragically, many of these mentally ill or
  possibly mentally ill incidents are mass murders by mothers with recently born
  babies. In cases where the murders are by recent mothers and where news
  accounts provide no other explanation, I have categorized these as postpartum
  depression. Some news accounts identified the mother as 'temporarily insane'
  with no previous history of mental illness. In a few cases the news accounts

<sup>71</sup> The insanity defense and Diminished Capacity, https://www.law.cornell.edu/background/insane/insanity.html

### Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 35 of 52

report on previous mental illness hospitalizations associated with previous births.

- Many cases I have listed as "PPD?" because this is a plausible explanation when
  no other seems more likely.
- Resist is a criminal resisting arrest.
- Unknown describes a very large number of crimes where either the motivation
  is unclear, or the newspaper coverage is silent; this also includes some mass
  murders where the inability to identify the murderer makes cause impossible to
  determine.
- Religion is mass murders committed as part of religious persecution. (And yes, in America!)
- Racism is its frequent cousin. In some cases, these include revenge or retribution against Indians for crimes not, or at least not clearly committed by the victims.
- Politics are murders committed to advance a political cause.
- Terror are mass murders committed to cause mass fear for purposes of political change outside elections. Example: 9/11.
- Revenge are mass murders committed to take revenge for real or perceived injuries by the murdered, family, or acquaintances.
- Ind are crimes between Indians and settlers that are not official acts of war, but
  that might have been seen that way by the murderers. I have classified all attacks
  against peaceful travelers, settlers, and Indians in this cause. (In some cases, the
  killers openly admitted that the victims were "peaceful," but were supplying
  guns to less friendly tribes.) 72
- Financial is a strange subclass of family murders committed, usually by a parent
  concerned their family is about to become impoverished, who then "protect"
  them from that suffering by mass murder. In some cases, this seems to be a
  form of mental illness: at least one example involved a mass murderer who was
  in no danger of impoverishment.
- Labor are crimes committed during labor disputes, sometimes against strikebreakers, sometimes against labor unionists.
- Quarrel are incidents that start out as some relatively minor dispute before escalating into a disproportionate response.
- Cult refers to mass murders committed by oddball religious cults; I was surprised how widespread these were in the early 20<sup>th</sup> century (the Church of the Sacrifice slaughtered entire families, often with the family's own ax).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>72</sup> From California and Oregon, [Washington, D.C.] EVENING STAR, Mar. 21, 1860, 2.

## Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 36 of 52

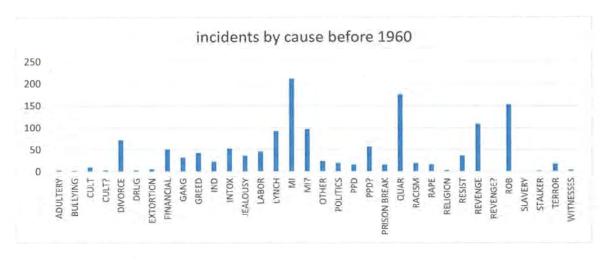
- Rape are mass murders committed to eliminate witnesses to a rape.
- Greed are mass murders carried out to obtain wealth other than by robbery, often by inheritance from the deceased.
- Divorce is an alternative form of Revenge; divorce has been or is in the process
  and someone is seeking retribution. This includes separated spouses attempting
  reconciliation.
- Adultery: a variant of Revenge.
- Jealousy: should be obvious.
- Intoxication are crimes attributed to alcohol or drug-induced stupidity. The strong overlap between mental illness and substance abuse (one often causing the other) makes some of these hard to distinguish, especially 150 years after the crime.
- Bullying is a recent category, and one that I suspect reflects some deeper mental illness.
- · Stalker: someone did not get their attentions rewarded as they saw fit.
- Witnesses: Eliminating witnesses to some crime other than rape or robbery.

incidents by cause before 1960		
Cause	incidents	
ADULTERY	3	
BULLYING	2	
CULT	10	
CULT?	3	
DIVORCE	73	
DRUG	3	
EXTORTION	6	
FINANCIAL	51	
GANG	33	
GREED	43	
IND	24	
INTOX	53	
JEALOUSY	37	
LABOR	46	
LYNCH	93	
MI	211	
MI?	97	
OTHER	25	

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 37 of 52

Cause	incidents
POLITICS	21
PPD	17
PPD?	58
PRISON BREAK	17
QUAR	176
RACISM	20
RAPE	18
RELIGION	3
RESIST	37
REVENGE	109
REVENGE?	1
ROB	153
SLAVERY	1
STALKER	2
TERROR	19
UNKNOWN	447
WITNESSES	- 4

Plotting the cause without UNKNOWN shows the high frequency causes:



It should surprise no one that mental illness and likely mental illness are a high frequency category. While most mentally ill people are primarily a hazard to themselves, Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 38 of 52

severely mentally ill people are overrepresented in murder and other violent crimes.<sup>73</sup>

Deinstitutionalization of the mentally ill starting with New York in 1964 and California in 1969 played significant roles in increased homelessness and violent crime rates.<sup>74</sup>

Professor Bernard E. Harcourt points out that the rise in murder rates in the 1960s, and their decline in the 1990s, correlated with the change in the percentage of the population that was institutionalized: those who were confined to either a mental hospital or prison.

According to Harcourt, sociologists examining the expansion of imprisonment in the 1990s, the so-called "incarceration revolution," missed the even more important component of institutionalization: mental hospitals. When adding mental hospital inmates to prisoners, Harcourt found an astonishingly strong negative correlation between the institutionalization rate, and the murder rate: -0.78. Harcourt found that even when adjusting for changes in unemployment and the changing fraction of the population that was at their peak violent crime ages, the negative correlation remained strong, and did a better job of predicting both the 1960s rise and the 1990s decline in murder rates than other models.<sup>75</sup>

Steven P. Segal of the University of California, Berkeley studied state-to-state variations in murder rates and mental health care, controlling for socioeconomic, demographic, and geographic data. He concluded that "[1]ess access to psychiatric inpatient-beds and more poorly rated mental health systems were associated with increases in the

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>73</sup> See Clayton E. Cramer, Mental Illness and the Second Amendment. 46 Connecticut Law Review 1301-6 (May 2014):(collecting studies).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>74</sup> See Clayton E. Cramer, My Brother Ron: A Personal and Social History of the Deinstitutionalization of the Mentally Ill (2012) and Jean Isaac Rael and Virginia C. Armat, Madness In The Streets: How Psychiatry And The Law Abandoned The Mentally Ill (1990) for how beautiful abstract theories and fanaticism created the tragic urban landscape of modern America.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>75</sup> Bernard E. Harcourt, From the Asylum to the Prison: Rethinking the Incarceration Revolution, 84 Texas Law Review 1766-75 (2006).

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 39 of 52

homicide rates of 1.08 and 0.26 per 100,000, respectively." (Since the national average homicide rate was 7.4 per 100,000 people for 2020,<sup>76</sup> more access to beds is clearly quite important in reducing homicide rates; "poorly rated mental health systems" matter, but not as dramatically.)

Segal observed an even greater difference from the variation in involuntary civil commitment (ICC) laws. "Broader ICC-criteria were associated with 1.42 less homicides per 100,000" or bit more than one-fourth of the national homicide rate. In short, states where involuntary commitment of the mentally ill was relatively easy had significantly fewer murders than states where it was very hard.<sup>77</sup>

A 2000 New York Times examination of mass murderers concluded:

The Times' study found that many of the rampage killers... suffered from severe psychosis, were known by people in their circles as being noticeably ill and needing help and received insufficient or inconsistent treatment from a mental health system that seemed incapable of helping these especially intractable patients.

Only a small percentage of mentally ill people are violent, and many advocates bristle at any link between mental illness and violence out of concern that it will further stigmatize an already mistreated population.

However, the Times investigation of this particular style of violence -- public rampage killings -- turned up an extremely high association between violence and mental illness. Forty-seven of the killers had a history of mental health

The Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, National Center for Health Statistics. National Vital Statistics System, Mortality 1999-2020 on CDC WONDER Online Database, released in 2021. Data are from the Multiple Cause of Death Files, 1999-2020, as compiled from data provided by the 57 vital statistics jurisdictions through the Vital Statistics Cooperative Program. Accessed at http://wonder.cdc.gov/ucd-icd10.html on Nov 3, 2022 12:51:23 PM

<sup>77</sup> Steven P. Segal, Civil Commitment Law, Mental Health Services, and US Homicide Rates, SOCIAL PSYCHIATRY AND PSYCHIATRIC EPIDEMIOLOGY, November 10, 2011, https://web.archive.org/web/20170323153646/http://kendras-law.org/national-studies/commitmenthomiciderates.pdf, last accessed August 19, 2022.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 40 of 52

problems before they killed; 20 had been hospitalized for psychiatric problems; 42 had been seen by mental health professionals. <sup>78</sup>

A few representative cases from the period before 1960:

## New Haven, Conn. (1930)

Jun. 21, 1930: The father had been involuntarily committed to a mental hospital. He escaped, threw his four children and wife from a 400-foot cliff, then jumped.

Category: family

Suicide: yes

Cause: mental illness

Weapon: other79

## New York, N.Y. (1953)

Apr. 01, 1953: A college professor, 52, under psychiatric care, strangled his wife and their two children, then stabbed himself to death.

Category: family

Suicide: yes

Cause: mental illness

Weapon: strangled80

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>78</sup> Laurie Goodstein and William Glaberson, The Well-Marked Roads to Homicidal Rage, NEW YORK TIMES, Apr. 10, 2000.

<sup>79</sup> Maniac Veteran Kills His Family, New BRITAIN HERALD, Jun. 23, 1930, 9.

<sup>80</sup> Triple Murder, Suicide Apparent, [Parsons, Kansas] Parsons Sun, Apr. 04, 1953, 7.

Case 8:17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE Document 153-13 Filed 06/23/23 Page 42 of 53 Page ID

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 41 of 52

Eleva, Wisc. (1909)

Feb. 2. 1909: The father stabbed to death his four children, then "stabbed himself and

then jumped from the barn loft with a rope around his neck. At the same time, he hurled a

fire brand into the stable, firing the barn."

Category: family

Suicide: Yes.

Cause: [Father] was recently released from an insane asylum."

Weapon: knife81

Summary

Mass murder is not particularly new, nor is historical mass murder a peculiarly group

activity. Almost everything can be, and has been, used to commit mass murder in America.

Mental illness is an important, often overlooked cause. The mass murder at

Cleveland School, Stockton in 1989 that started California's legislative focus on LCMs

involved a mentally ill drifter with a history of involuntary commitment and a spotty record

of outpatient treatment. As the California Dept. of Justice's official report observed:

In an ideal world, ample resources would have been available to detect his

problems, identify them as potentially dangerous and likely to result in his

life being uselessly wasted, and to provide for a type of intervention with a

reasonable prospect of making a difference. However, in a world in which

81 Murders Whole Family and Then Kills Self, [Pendleton, Ore.] EAST OREGONIAN, Feb. 22, 1909, 8.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 42 of 52

government spending has to recognize realistic limits set by the public, such resources will never be plentifully available.<sup>82</sup>

This is an especially painful paragraph for me. My smarter, older brother's spiral down into schizophrenia resulted in brushes with the law but never with such a horrible ending. It was still a life wasted by California's confused and irrational mental health policy. Has more than 20 years of LCM laws, defenses of those laws, prison sentences for offenders, and dealing with other mass murders (not all with guns) *really* been cheaper than providing mental health care?

The focus of the State on the *method* of mass murder might be better spent on solving the underlying *causes*. The following abstract closes with a chilling sentence:

A case of an attempted mass shooting at a large psychiatric hospital in the United States by a 30-year-old male with severe mental illness, somatic delusions, and exceptional access to healthcare professionals is reported. Six persons were shot, one died at the scene, and the shooter was then killed by the police. Data were gathered from court documents and media accounts. An analysis of the shooter's psychiatric history, his interactions with healthcare professionals, and communications prior to the shooting suggest a rare form of mass murder, a random attack by a documented psychotic and delusional individual suffering with somatic delusions. Despite his being

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>82</sup> Nelson Kempsky, A Report to Attorney-General John K. Van de Kamp on Patrick Edward Purdy and the Cleveland School Killings, October, 1989, 19, <a href="https://schoolshooters.info/sites/default/files/Purdy%20-%20official%20report.pdf">https://schoolshooters.info/sites/default/files/Purdy%20-%20official%20report.pdf</a>, last accessed November 26, 2022.

Case 8:17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE Document 153-13 Filed 06/23/23 Page 44 of 53 Page ID #:13147

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 43 of 52

psychotic, the killer planned the attack and made a direct threat 1 month prior to the shootings. This case highlights problems with the healthcare system, indicating that it might be ill equipped to appropriately deal with severe mental illness.<sup>83</sup> [emphasis added]

Confronting the extent which a shortage of mental health services and the difficult nature of involuntary mental health commitment in much of America would be a more effective strategy. A severely mentally ill person without an LCM could follow in the footsteps of previous generations and use less regulated weapons: ax, hatchet, knife, poison, trail derailment.

## BACKGROUND AND QUALIFICATIONS

A copy of my curriculum vitae is attached to this Declaration as Exhibit Cramer-1.

I attended Sonoma State University where I received a Bachelor of Arts and master's degree in history. My Master's Thesis was "Concealed Weapon Laws of the Early Republic".

I was awarded First Place by the Association for Education in Journalism and Mass Communication Ethics Prize for my article "Ethical Problems of Mass Murder Coverage in the Mass Media," *Journal of Mass Media Ethics* 9:1 [Winter, 1993-94] 26-42.

I am currently employed as an Adjunct Professor College of Western Idaho, Nampa, teaching Western Civilization I and U.S. History I.

My publication "Why Footnotes Matter: Checking Arming America's Claims,"

<sup>83</sup> Christine Sarteschi. (2015). Severe Mental Illness, Somatic Delusions, and Attempted Mass Murder. JOURNAL OF FORENSIC SCIENCES. 61. 10.1111/1556-4029.12876.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 44 of 52

Plagiary 1(11):1-31 (2006) revealed the falsehoods presented in Michael A. Bellesiles's book "Arming America: The Origins of a National Gun Culture" (New York: Alfred A. Knopf, Inc., 2000), including significant discrepancies in American history and citations and quotes that did not match the historical record. Bellesiles' book contained quotations taken out of context, which completely reversed the author's original intent. Dates were altered and statutory text was changed to completely reverse the meaning of the law. The sheer volume of these errors, and their consistent direction, would seem to preclude honest error. Emory University conducted an investigation that strongly criticized Bellesiles' ethical standards; Bellesiles resigned from his tenured position at Emory. Columbia University initially awarded Bellesiles the Bancroft prize for his book "Arming America", but revoked the award after my research proved that the book was fraudulent.

## My publications include:

- · Lock, Stock, and Barrel: The Origins of America Gun Culture, Praeger Press, 2018;
- · Social Conservatism in An Age of Revolution: Legislating Christian Morality in Revolutionary America, CreateSpace, 2016;
- · Historical Evidence Concerning Climate Change: Archaeological and Historical Evidence That Man Is Not the Cause, CreateSpace, 2016;
- My Brother Ron: A Personal and Social History of the Deinstitutionalization of the Mentally Ill, CreateSpace, 2012;
- "What Did 'Bear Arms' Mean in the Second Amendment?" Georgetown Journal of Law and Public Policy, 6:2 [2008]. Co-authored with Joseph Edward Olson;
- · Armed America: The Remarkable Story of How and Why Guns Became as American as Apple Pie, Nelson Current, 2006;
  - Concealed Weapon Laws of the Early Republic: Dueling, Southern Violence, and

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 45 of 52

Moral Reform, Praeger Press, 1999;

- · Black Demographic Data, 1790-1860: A Sourcebook, Greenwood Press, 1997;
- Firing Back: Defending Your Right to Keep and Bear Arms, Krause Publishing, 1995;
- For The Defense of Themselves and the State: The Original Intent and Judicial Interpretation of the Right to Keep and Bear Arms, Praeger Press, 1994;
- By The Dim and Flaring Lamps: The Civil War Diary of Samuel McIlvaine, Editor, Library Research Associates, Inc., 1990

I was retained at a rate of \$75/hour to prepare this declaration.

My compensation is not in any way dependent on the outcome of this or any related proceeding, or on the substance of my opinion.

I declare under penalty of perjury that the foregoing is true and correct. Executed within the United States on December 19, 2022.

Clayton Cramer

Clayton Cam

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 46 of 52

# **EXHIBIT CRAMER-1**

Exhibit Cramer -1 Page 1 of 7

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 47 of 52

## Clayton E. Cramer

36 Sunburst Road Horseshoe Bend, ID 83629 (208) 793-3044 clayton@claytoncramer.com http://www.claytoncramer.com

### EDUCATION:

Sonoma State University, Rohnert Park, California

June 1998 M.A. in History

Master's Thesis: "Concealed Weapon Laws of the Early Republic"

June 1994 B.A. in History

Honors: cum laude and With Distinction

#### AWARDS:

1993 Association for Education in Journalism and Mass Communication Ethics Prize First Place, Undergraduate Division

### TEACHING EXPERIENCE:

Fall, 2017 – present	Adjunct Faculty: College of Western Idaho, Nampa, teaching Western Civilization I, U.S. History I.
Fall, 2014 – Spring, 2017	Recovering from stroke
Spring, 2010 - Spring, 2014	Adjunct Faculty: College of Western Idaho, Nampa, teaching Western Civilization I, U.S. History I.
Fall, 2009 Summer 2010	Adjunct Faculty: ITT Technical Institute, Boise, teaching State and Local Government and Introduction to Computers.
Fall, 2003	Adjunct Faculty: Boise State University, teaching U.S. Constitutional History and at George Fox University (Boise Center), teaching America and the World.

## Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 48 of 52

1996

Teaching Assistant: Assisted Professor Peter Mellini in his course "Twentieth Century World." I graded quizzes, exams, and answered weekly written questions from students. I also prepared and lectured about the rise of totalitarianism in the period between the world wars.

#### BOOKS:

Lock, Stock, and Barrel: The Origins of America Gun Culture Praeger Press, 2018

Social Conservatism in An Age of Revolution: Legislating Christian Morality in Revolutionary America CreateSpace, 2016

Historical Evidence Concerning Climate Change: Archaeological and Historical Evidence That Man Is Not the Cause CreateSpace, 2016

My Brother Ron: A Personal and Social History of the Deinstitutionalization of the Mentally III CreateSpace, 2012

Armed America: The Remarkable Story of How and Why Guns Became as American as Apple Pie Nelson Current, 2006

Concealed Weapon Laws of the Early Republic: Dueling, Southern Violence, and Moral Reform
Praeger Press, 1999

Black Demographic Data, 1790-1860: A Sourcebook Greenwood Press, 1997

Firing Back: Defending Your Right to Keep and Bear Arms Krause Publishing, 1995

For The Defense of Themselves and the State: The Original Intent and Judicial Interpretation of the Right to Keep and Bear Arms Praeger Press, 1994

By The Dim and Flaring Lamps: The Civil War Diary of Samuel McIlvaine, editor
Library Research Associates, Inc., 1990

Exhibit Cramer -1 Page 3 of 7

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 49 of 52

### SELECTED PUBLICATIONS:

"Bellesiles' Arming America Redux: Does the Gunning of America Rewrite American History to Suit Modern Sensibilities?" Southern Illinois University Law Journal Spring 2017 Forthcoming "

"Assault Weapon Bans: Can They Survive Rational Basis Scrutiny?" University of Akron ConLawNow 8:1, article 1.

Co-authored with David B. Kopel and Joseph Olson, "Knives and the Second Amendment," *University of Michigan Journal of Legal Reform*, 47:1 167-215 (2013).

"Mental Illness and the Second Amendment," 46 Conn. Law Review 4:1301 (2014).

Co-authored with David B. Kopel, "State Court Standards of Review for the Right to Keep and Bear Arms," 50 Santa Clara Law Review 101-208 (2010).

Co-authored with David B. Kopel, "The Keystone of the Second Amendment: Quakers, the Pennsylvania Constitution, and the Questionable Scholarship of Nathan Kozuskanich," 19 Widener Law Journal 277-320 (2010).

Co-authored with Nicholas J. Johnson and George A. Mocsary, "This Right is Not Allowed by Governments that are Afraid of the People': The Public Meaning of the Second Amendment When the Fourteenth Amendment was Ratified," 17 George Mason Law Review 3:823-862 (2010).

Co-authored with Don B. Kates, "Second Amendment Limitations and Criminological Considerations," 61 *Hastings Law Journal* 1339-1370 (2009).

Co-authored with Joseph Edward Olson, "Gun Control: Political Fears Trump Crime Control," Maine Law Review, 61:1 [2009] 57-81

Co-authored with Joseph Edward Olson, "What Did "Bear Arms" Mean in the Second Amendment?" Georgetown Journal of Law & Public Policy, 6:2 [2008]

Co-authored with Joseph Edward Olson, "Pistols, Crime, and Public Safety in Early America." Willamette Law Review, 44, [2008]

"Why Footnotes Matter: Checking Arming America's Claims." Plagiary 2006 1 (11): 1-31 [29 September 2006]

"Michael Bellesiles and Guns in the Early Republic." *Ideas on Liberty* 52:9 [September, 2002] 17-22.

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 50 of 52

"The Peaceable Kingdom?" Books & Culture: A Christian Review, July/August 2002, 29.

"Confiscating Guns From America's Past." *Ideas on Liberty* 51:1 [January, 2001] 23-27.

"Disarming Errors." National Review, October 9, 2000, 54-55.

"An American Coup d'Etat?" History Today [November, 1995].

"A Tale of Three Cities: The Right to Bear Arms in State Supreme Courts." Temple Law Review 68:3 [Fall, 1995] 1178-1241. Co-authored with David Kopel and Scott Hattrup.

"'Shall Issue': The New Wave of Concealed Handgun Permit Laws." Tennessee Law Review 62:3 [Spring, 1995] 679-757.

"The Racist Roots of Gun Control." Kansas Journal of Law & Public Policy 4:2 [Winter, 1995] 17-25.

"Ethical Problems of Mass Murder Coverage in the Mass Media." Journal of Mass Media Ethics 9:1 [Winter, 1993-94] 26-42.

A comprehensive list of popular magazine articles would run to many pages; for a complete list see http://www.claytoncramer.com/popular/popularmagazines.htm .

#### CONFERENCES & EXPERT TESTIMONY:

Ohio State Senate Judiciary Committee, March 22, 1995.

Michigan House of Representatives Judiciary Committee, December 5, 1995

American Society of Criminology, San Diego, Cal., November, 1997. "Fear And Loathing In Whitehall: Bolshevism And The Firearms Act Of 1920."

American Society of Criminology, Chicago, Ill., November, 2002. "The Duty to be Armed in Colonial America."

Assisted in research and writing of Respondent's Brief and Academics for the Second Amendment and Claremont Institute amicus briefs for D.C. v. Heller (2008).

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 51 of 52

Panelist on "Up in Arms: The Second Amendment in the Modern Republic" University of Connecticut School of Law, November 15, 2013.

#### WORKS CITED IN COURT DECISIONS:

"'Shall Issue': The New Wave of Concealed Handgun Permit Laws," cited in Pagel v. Franscell, 57 P.3d 1226, 1234 (Wyo. 2002); Moody v. ARC of Howard County, Inc., Civil No. JKB-09-3228 (D.Md. 2011).

"This Right is Not Allowed by Governments that are Afraid of the People':" cited in McDonald v. Chicago (2010); Ezell v. City of Chicago (7th Cir. 2011).

"Second Amendment Limitations and Criminological Considerations" cited in U.S. v. Yancey, 09-1138 (7th Cir. 2010); U.S. v. Chester, 628 F.3d 673 (4th Cir. 2010); U.S. v. Skoien, 587 F.3d 803 (7th Cir. 2009).

"What Did 'Bear Arms' Mean in the Second Amendment?", cited in D.C. v. Heller (2008). In addition, significant parts of Justice Scalia's opinion are derived from amicus briefs that I helped to research and write.

For the Defense of Themselves and the State, cited in Mosby v. Devine, 851 A.2d 1031, 1052 (RI 2004) (Flanders, J., dissenting); U.S. v. Emerson, 46 F.Supp.2d 598 (N.D.Texas 1999); State v. Sieyes 225 P. 3d 995 (Wash. 2010).

"A Tale of Three Cities," cited in State v. Mendoza, 920 P.2d 357, 360 n. 4 (Hawaii 1996).

Concealed Weapon Laws of the Early Republic, cited in Senna v. Florimont, 958 A.2d 427, 433 (N.J. 2008).

"Mental Illness and the Second Amendment," cited in In Rec EC (N.J.App. 2015).

A comprehensive and up to date list can be found at <a href="http://claytoncramer.com/scholarly/journals.htm#citations">http://claytoncramer.com/scholarly/journals.htm#citations</a>.

#### LANGUAGES:

Very basic reading competence in German.

#### OTHER SKILLS:

# Case 8:17-cv-00746-JLS-JDE Document 153-13 Filed 06/23/23 Page 53 of 53 Page ID #:13156

Case 2:22-cv-01815-IM Document 75 Filed 01/06/23 Page 52 of 52

I have 35 years of experience as a computer software engineer, including embedded telecommunications equipment development, web page creation and maintenance. I also have an unusually detailed knowledge of the physical sciences (for an historian), a deep interest in the history of science and technology, and how both influence society.

Exhibit Cramer -1 Page 7 of 7

# **EXHIBIT 99**

1 2 3 4 5 6	XAVIER BECERRA Attorney General of California State Bar No. 118517 MARK R. BECKINGTON Supervising Deputy Attorney General State Bar No. 126009 PETER H. CHANG State Bar No. 241467 JOSE A. ZELIDON-ZEPEDA State Bar No. 227108 JOHN D. ECHEVERRIA Deputy Attorneys General	
7	Deputy Attorneys General State Bar No. 268843 455 Golden Gate Avenue, Suite 11000	
8	San Francisco, CA 94102-7004	
9	Telephone: (415) 510-3479 Fax: (415) 703-1234 E-mail: John.Echeverria@doj.ca.gov Attorneys for Defendants	
10	Attorneys for Defendants	
<ul><li>11</li><li>12</li></ul>	IN THE UNITED STAT	ΓES DISTRICT COURT
13	FOR THE SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF CALIFORNIA	
14		
15		
16	JAMES MILLER, et al.,	19-cv-1537 BEN-JLB
17	Plaintiffs,	
<ul><li>18</li><li>19</li></ul>	v.	DECLARATION OF YVETTE GLOVER
20 21	CALIFORNIA ATTORNEY GENERAL XAVIER BECERRA, et al.,	
22	Defendants.	
23		
24		
25		
26		
27		
28		

Declaration of Yvette Glover (19-cv-1537 BEN-JLB)

5 6

7 8

9 10

11 12

13

14 15

17 18

16

19 20

21 22

23 24

25

26

27

28

1. I make this declaration of my own personal knowledge, and if called

upon as a witness to testify in this matter, I could and would testify competently to

the matters stated herein.

I, Yvette Glover, declare as follows:

2. I have been employed by the California Department of Justice, Bureau of Firearms since 2010, in the following positions: Criminal Identification Specialist II, Staff Services Analyst, and Associate Governmental Program Analyst.

- 3. Since 2016, my job responsibilities have included tasks involving the issuance and renewal of dangerous weapons permits (i.e., assault weapons, destructive devices, machine guns, short-barreled rifles/shotguns), maintenance and creation of assault weapon registrations, responding to public inquiries regarding dangerous weapons and assault weapon permits, providing education to the general public and law enforcement agencies regarding obtaining dangerous weapons permits and the acquisition or disposal of assault weapons.
- 4. The California Department of Justice maintains data on assault weapons registered in California. The Assault Weapon Registration (AWR) application portal is an internal application (non-public/access limited only to Department of Justice staff) used to manage assault weapon registration data and reports on assault weapon registrations. The AWR application portal enables entry, modification and deletion of assault weapon registration data as well as generating reports and letters.
- 5. On December 3, 2020, I requested our IT manager to query the AWR application portal to obtain registration data for assault weapons. I reviewed the query results and, from those results, obtained the following information:
- There are approximately 200,039 assault weapons currently registered 6. with the California Department of Justice, of which approximately 180,142 are rifles, 16,419 are pistols, and 3,478 are shotguns.